# Grammar of Shina Language And Vocabulary

(Based on the dialect spoken around Dras)

# B. B. Rajapurohit

Former Professor-cum-Deputy Director, Central Institute of Indian Languages, Mysore 570 009 India

# Grammar of Shina Language and Vocabulary:

Dr.B.B. Rajapurohit,

M.A., Ph.D., Diploma in Linguistics, Certificate in Acoustic Phonetics, (USSR)

Professor-cum-Deputy Director (1971-1991)

Central Institute of Indian Languages, Mysore,

Visiting Professor:

Tokyo University of Foreign Studies, Tokyo, (2 years) International School of Dravidian Linguistics, Trivandrum. Telephone:(+91-821) 2540 914; Mobile: +91-98454 54750

# Contents

Brief biography of the author	•••	•••	6
Foreword			9
Acknowledgments			12
1. Preface			13
1.1. Extent of Shina language			15
Map of Dras Valley with Distribution of	of Sh	ina	16
2. General Phonetics			17
2.1. Phonology			17
2.2. Organs of Speech			17
2.3. Nature of Speech Organs			18
2.4. Phonetic Activity in the Three Areas			19
2.5. Manner of Articulation			22
2.6. Identification of Sounds			23
2.7. Articulation of Vowels			24
2.8. Modification of Articulation			26
3. Grammar of Shina			28
3.1. Phonology of Shina			28
3.1.1. Inventory of Vowel Phonemes			28
3.1.2. Supra-segmental Features			30
3.2. Distribution of Vowel Phonemes			31
3.3. Key to the Chart			32
3.4. Diphthongs			32
4. Inventory of Consonant Phonemes			33
4.1. Marginally Occurring Sounds: Distribu	tion		34
4.2. Distribution of Consonant Phonemes			36
4.3. Occurrence of Consonant Phonemes			38
4.4. Key to the Chart			39
5. Morphology of Shina			41
5.1. Noun Morphology			41
5.2. Pronouns			44
5.3. Gender			45
5.4 Case Suffixes			46

# 4 Grammar of Shina Language and Vocabulary

5.5. Adjectives	•••	•••	•••	49
5.6. Compounds				51
5.7. Reduplication				52
6. Verb Morphology of Shina				52
6.1. Finite Verbs			•••	54
7. Sentences			•••	57
7.1. Intonation of sentences	•••		•••	58
8. Writing system for Shina language	•••		•••	59
8.1. Scripts recommended for Shina	•••		•••	60
8.1.1. Perso Arabic script				60
8.1.2. Writing system for Perso Arabic	and			
Devanagari Scripts			•••	62
8.1.3. Alphabet for Perso Arabic writing	g	•••	•••	66
8.1.4. The Devanagari script		•••	•••	68
8.1.5. Writing system for Devanagari S	cript	•••		69
9. Shina Language Vocabulary			•••	74
9.1. Earth, sky, water etc		•••	•••	77
9.2. Mankind, Sex, family, Relationship	etc.	• • • •	•••	79
9.3. Animals, birds etc			•••	84
9.4. Parts of the body, conditions and fu				88
9.5. Food, drinks, cooking and utensils				93
9.6. Clothing, ornaments, care etc		•••		96
9.7. House and parts of it			•••	99
9.8. Farming, gardening, trees, vegetables				102
9.9. Professions and professional equip	ment	• • • •	•••	107
9.10. Road transport	•••	•••	•••	109
9.11. Adverbs and adjectives		•••	•••	110
9.12. Directions and measurements		•••	•••	115
9.13. Numerals and ordinals		•••	•••	116
9.14. Time, months and seasons			•••	114
9.15. Sense of perception	•••			121
9.16. Emotion, temperament, moral and	l aest	theti	c	122
9.17. Education	•••	•••	•••	124
9.18. Government	•••			126
9.19. War	•••			127
9.20. Law				129

9.21. Religion	•••	•••		•••			•••	 132
9.22. Games and	spor	t		•••				 134
9.23. Entertainm	ent, 1	musi	c, da	nce,	drar	na et	c.	 135
9.24. Metals				•••				 136
9.25. Functional	word	ds		•••				 137
9.26. Verbs				•••				 139
9.27. Miscellane	ous:	spec	ific t	o the	e are	a		 165
Bibliography of	the st	tudie	s of	Shin	ıa lar	ngua	ge	 167

#### Brief biography of the author:



Date of birth: 20<sup>th</sup> May 1935

#### Academic record:

- 1. B.A. (Hons) 1957, Karnatak College, Dharwad, India.
- 2. M.A. 1959, Karnatak University, Dharwad, India.
- 3. Diploma in Linguistics 1963, Deccan College, Pune.
- 4. Ph.D. 1965, Karnatak University, on "A Grammar of Vachana Literature"
- **5. Certificate in Acoustic Phonetics, 1979,** Leningrad State University, USSR.

#### Languages known:

Kannada, English, Sanskrit, Hindi, Marathi, Malayalam.

Prizes and scholarships:

- 1. Kannada literary prize, 1956.
- 2. Vidyaranya Prize, 1957.
- 3. Karnatak University Scholarship during M.A. (1957-59)
- 4. Karnatak University Research Fellowship, for Ph.D. 59-61
- National Research Scholarship in Humanities of Govt. of India, (1961-63)

#### Teaching and Research Experience:

- 1. Lecturer in Kannada, Poornaprajna College, Udupi, 63-67.
- 2. Lecturer in Kannada and Linguistics, Dept. of Linguistics, Kerala University, Trivandrum, 1967-71.
- 3. Reader-cum-Research Officer, Central Institute of Indian Languages, Mysore, 1971-90.
- 4. Professor-cum-Deputy Director, Central Institute of Indian Languages, Mysore, 1990-91.
- 5. Visiting Research Professor, Tokyo University of Foreign Studies, Tokyo, 1991-92 and 1994-95. (two years)
- 6. Honorary Visiting Professor, International School of Dravidian Linguistics, Trivandrum, 1991-92 and 94-95.

#### Membership of Learned bodies:

- 1. Life Member, Linguistic Society of India, Pune.
- 2. Life Member, Dravidian Linguistic Association, Trivandurm.
- 3. Life Member and Organizing Secretary, Phonetics Society of India, Mysore.
- 4. Member, Place Names Society of India, Mysore.
- 5. Member, International Society for Phonetic Sciences, Florida University, Florida, USA.
- 6. Member, Board of Advisors to Government of Karnataka on the recognition of Kannada as Classical Language.

#### **Publications: Books:**

- 1. Intensive Course in Kannada, 2006. DLA, Trivandrum.
- 2. Acoustic Characteristics of Kannada, 1982, CIIL, Mysore.
- 3. Shina Phonetic Reader, 1983, CIIL, Mysore.
- **4. Papers in Phonetics and Phonology**, (Ed) 1984, CIIL, Mysore.
- **5. Studies in Indian Place Names**, vol.IV, (Co-Ed) 1984, Geetha Book House, Mysore.

- **6. Studies in Indian Place Names**, vol.V, (Co-Ed) 1984, Geetha Book House, Mysore.
- **7. Acoustic Studies in Indian Languages**, (Ed) 1986, CIIL, Mysore.
- 8. Foundation Course in Kannada, (in 4 vols), (Ed) 1988, IGNOU, New Delhi.
- 9. Technology and Languages, (Ed) 1994, CIIL, Mysore,
- 10. Phonetics and its Application to Different Areas: (in press) C.I.I.L. Mysore.
- **11. Kannada English Japanese Dictionary,** with N.Uchida, (in press), Tokyo University of Foreign Studies, Tokyo.
- **12-33. Twentytwo books** in Kannada on different topics. (Updated up to 1st July 2012)

#### Foreword:

The field work on Shina language spoken in Dras and the villages around Dras, was undertaken in the years from 1971 to 73, during the summer months. The Central Institute of Indian Languages, (CIIL) where I was working as a Senior Research Officer at that time, deputed me to collect the data on Shina language and analyze it to prepare Phonetic Reader and Grammar of that language.

During early 70's the Ladakh district was a prohibited area, because of the wars with Pakistan and China. Hence those who intended to visit Ladakh district had to take special permission from the Ministry of Home Affairs of the Government of India. A further permission from the Ladakh Affairs Department of the Jammu and Kashmir Government was also required to enter Ladakh district.

The CIIL deputed three more persons along with me, to work on Purki (Balti), Brokskat and Ladakhi. The team of four persons, including me, left for New Delhi to obtain the required permission to enter Ladakh, from the Government of India. After obtaining the special permission from the Government of India, we went up to Jammu Tawi by rail and traveled further up to Srinagar by bus. The distance from Jammu to Srinagar is about 300 kilometers. We decided to travel by bus as the journey by road would be a thrilling experience.

The transport facilities in that area were limited in the early years of 70's and air travel and the road travel were the only two options. We opted for road travel and decided to take a bus.

The bus left Jammu in the early morning and was passing through a hill station, Patni top, which is at an

altitude of 6650 ft. above sea level. The driver stopped the bus at Patni top and we got out of the bus to enjoy the beauty of nature. We felt as though the smoky wind was blowing around us. But the bus driver explained that they were not the smoky wind but the clouds. We were excited to hear that because we were traveling in the clouds like mythological heroes.

Next thrilling experience in the afternoon was the travel through Nehru tunnel near Srinagar. This tunnel is 2.5 kilometers long. When we entered the tunnel, it was all dark and the other end was not visible at all. After a travel of few minutes, the other end was seen like a white spot in the background of dark wall.

On arrival in Srinagar, we took rooms in the Tourist Reception Centre, in the heart of the city and the next day we went to the office of the Ladakh Department of the Government of Jammu and Kashmir. The under-secretary Mr. Vaishnavi was very cooperative. He not only got us the permission to enter Ladakh but got the government jeep with petrol, to take us to Kargil. The jeep was a powerful one with an option of four wheel drive to climb difficult steep mountains in four wheel drive gear.

Since we were living in south India, we were used to the altitude of 2-3 thousand feet. Hence we were advised that we should go slowly climbing the altitude to get acclimatized with the altitude step by step. Thus we halted for a day in Sonamarg, which at an altitude of 9200 feet. The glaciers and the mountain ranges around Sonamarg are simply thrilling.

The driver of our jeep was an experienced man to drive with ease and cross the Zojila Pass, which at an altitude of 11,600 ft. It is said to be the second highest pass on Srinagar Leh highway. The first highest one being Fotula, between Kargil and Leh, which has an altitude of 13,500 ft.

While passing through Zojila we felt that we had to take deep breath to fill our lungs with oxygen. This was an experience that the oxygen becomes rare as we go higher altitudes. The driver took us safely to Kargil and the local government authorities made arrangements for our stay in the Dak Bungalow. We settled there and started to plan to work on our respective languages.

I enquired the local merchants about the speakers of Shina Language and requested them to send them to me. Thus within a day or two speakers of Shina language started coming to meet me. After the preliminary introduction, I examined their suitability as informant and collected some sample data.

We had a standard questionnaire containing a list of 2500 words for vocabulary, 400 words for declensions and conjugations of nouns and verbs and 1000 sentences. The list was carefully prepared to collect all varieties of possible utterances.

There were variations from speaker to speaker but an informant who was representing the most popular way was selected for the collection of data in detail. Yet the data collected was cross checked with the other informants to test the reliability.

The data was transcribed using the IPA symbols, so that any one who knows the articulatory values of the symbols would be able to pronounce the words and sentences in the same way as the native speakers do.

The next stage was to analyze the data for preparing the phonetic reader and the grammar. The idea of the 'Phonetic Reader' was to enable the Shina-speaking community to get awareness about their language and help them to write in their own language and introduce Shina in the first four standards of the primary school, so that the children would get acquainted with their own language. The idea of Grammar was to give them a tool to scientifically handle their language and give them the confidence that their language is in no way less than the other languages. Here are the Grammar and Vocabulary of Shina language.

#### Acknowledgments:

I should express my deep gratitude
To the

Central Institute of Indian Languages, (Ministry of Human Resource Development, Government of India)

For encouraging me to undertake the Data collection in 1971-73 and analysis Of Shina language spoken in and around Dras, In Kargil district of Jammu and Kashmir state.

I should also express my thanks to Informants:

- 1. Mohammad Shafi Drasi (hails from Dras) Electrical Department, Leh,
- 2. Daulat Ali (hails from Kurutyal, Ranbirpur) Teacher, Primary School, Dras,
- 3. Hazi Gulam Mohiuddin (hails from Holyal) Teacher, High School, Dras,
- 4. Gulam Mohammad Mir (hails from Kurutyal) Teacher, High School, Dras,
- 5. Abdul Aziz (hails from Goshan, Dras) Teacher, Government High School, Dras,
- 6. Abdul Rashid Drasi (hails from Khunda, Dras) Electrical Department, Dras.

#### 1. Preface

The Ministry of Human Resource Development of the Government of India, had decided to implement the mother tongue of the child as the medium of instruction in the primary schools from 1st standard to 4th standard. This decision was taken considering the difficulties the children of the age group between 6-9 were facing in picking up the subjects taught through the medium of language of school education. The language factor, that is, the medium of education in the schools being different from the language spoken at home, was the main reason for the children to drop out of the school because the children were not able to cope with the situation. Continuous efforts were being made by the Human Resource Development of the Government of India to solve the problem, and the culminating step was to form an act for the purpose. The act is known as Section 29 of the Right of Children to Free and Compulsory Education (RTE) Act, 2009. It is dated 31st January, 2012. The act has two sub-sections and they are as follows:

Section 29(1) of the RTE Act provides that the curriculum and evaluation procedure for elementary education shall be laid down by an academic authority specified by the appropriate Government.

Section 29(2) lays down the factors which need to be taken into consideration by the academic authority notified by the States for preparing the curriculum and evaluation procedure, namely:

- (a) Conformity with Constitutional values;
- (b) All round development of the child;
- (c) Building up the child's knowledge, potentiality and talent;

- (d) Development of physical and mental abilities to the fullest extent;
- (e) Learning through activities, discovery and exploration in a child friendly and child-centered manner;
- (f) The child's mother tongue serving 'as far as practicable' as the medium of instruction;
- (g) Making the child free of fear, trauma and anxiety and helping the child to express views freely and
- (h) Comprehensive and continuous evaluation of the child's understanding and knowledge and the ability to apply it.

The Govt. of India also volunteered itself in conducting the conferences and meetings, and encouraging the organizations under it to organize national and international conferences. Two such recent meetings should be made mention of.

One was the international conference jointly organized by the National Multilingual Education Resource Consortium (NMRC) and Central Institute of Indian Languages (CIIL), in collaboration with UNICEF, UNESCO, NCERT, NUEPA and other national institutions on the subject "International Consultative Meet and Strategy Dialogue on *Mother Tongue Based Multilingual Education: Framework, Strategies and Implementation*. It was held at CIIL, Mysore from September 19 – 21, 2011.

The second one was the Conference of the State Education Ministers held by the Ministry of Human Resource Development, Government of India, on 22nd February 2012, in New Delhi.

It is gratifying to note that the Govt. of India is seriously concerned with the problem and making serious attempts to solve the problem although the solution does not seem to be easy, considering the extent of the details involved in the topic. One prominent problem is that of non-availability of grammar and script for many of the tribal and rural languages, and very few attempts have been made to develop

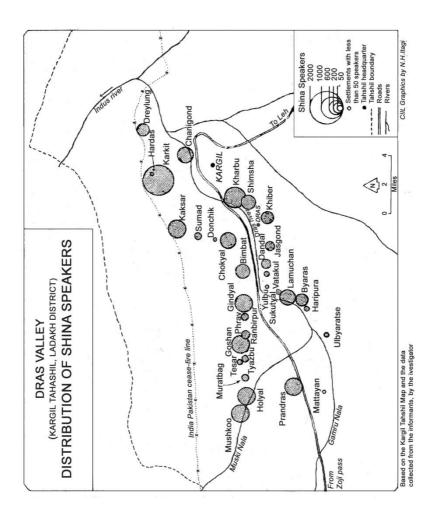
them. It appears that the Govt. of India has sensed it in Section 29(2)(f) in saying: 'The child's mother tongue serving 'as far as practicable' as the medium of instruction.' Unless the grammar and script are developed for all spoken languages, it is impossible to think of preparing the texts for the children to study in their mother tongue. This is probably implied in the phrase, 'as far as practicable.'

In this direction the present work, Grammar of Shina Language and Vocabulary attempts to prepare the grammar for Shina language spoken in and around Dras of Kargil district of Jammu & Kashmir state. It also tries to evolve modified Urdu script for writing down the language. Modified Urdu script is proposed because Urdu is the prominent language of the area. Modified Devanagari script is also suggested in case it is opted for writing the language. Since Shina is a member of the family of Indo Aryan languages, suggestion of adopting modified Devanagari is logically possible to be accepted.

The present grammar of Shina language will help in developing the texts in the text books and the vocabulary should come handy in building up the lessons on various topics. Once this process is completed, it will help to implement Shina language as the medium of instruction in the primary schools.

# 1.1. Extent of Shina language:

The Shina language belongs to Dardic branch of Indo-Aryan family of languages. The speakers of that language in India are said to be about 21,000, according to census of India 2001. They are distributed over a large hilly area and the communication and transport facilities are minimal. Yet the teachers in the schools in the area are enthusiastic about the implementation of their language as the medium of education in the primary standards. The map on the following page shows the distribution of Shina speakers.



It is evident from the above map that the maximum number of speakers is in the area around Karkit and Kharbu near Kargil. The second area is around Goshan, Prandras and Gindyal. It may also be noticed that Prandras and Kharbu are on the highway from Zoji La (Zoji pass) to Leh. Kargil being the district head quarters, it should be easy to watch the progress of implementation of Shina as mother tongue in the schools.

#### 2. General Phonetics

#### 2.1. Phonology:

The phonology of Shina is described in terms of general phonetics. Hence it would be necessary to explain the principles of general phonetics.

### 2.2. Organs of Speech:

Let us now look at the cross section of the human head.

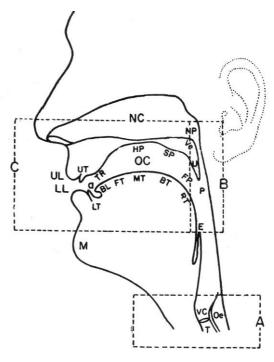


Fig. 1

The organs involved in the production of speech are marked in the above figure. The abbreviations therein are expanded below:

A, B and C are the areas (indicated by broken lines) where the discerning phonetic activity takes place.

#### In the area A, the following parts are marked:

VC = Vocal Cords Oe = Oesophagus, food pipe

T = Trachea or wind pipe

# In the area B, the following parts are marked:

NP = Nasal Passage Ve = Velic

U = Uvula FP = Faucal or oral Passage

P = Pharynx E = Epiglottis

#### In the area C, the following parts are marked:

NC = Nasal Cavity UL = Upper Lip LL = Lower Lip UT = Upper Teeth

LT = Lower Teeth TR = Tooth Ridge, Alveolus HP = Hard Palate, or roof SP = Soft Palate, Velum

of the mouth, dome a = Apex or the tip of the

BL = Blade of the tongue tongue

 $FT = Front ext{ of the Tongue}$   $MT = Mid ext{ of the tongue}$   $BT = Back ext{ of the Tongue}$   $RT = Root ext{ of the Tongue}$ 

OC = Oral Cavity M = Mandible or lower jaw

#### 2.3. The Nature of Speech Organs:

The speech organs, described above, are classified into two types on the basis of their physiological nature:

One set of organs is stationary, like the teeth, the tooth ridge and the hard palate.

The other set of organs is movable, like the lips, the tongue, soft palate, vocal cords and the uvula. The uvula can have only the ballistic movements, i.e., it moves passively in an uncontrolled way; whereas the movements of the other organs can be controlled at the speaker's will. The mandible or the lower jaw, can be moved, as a whole, up and down or sideways. The downward movement of the mandible

increases the volume of the oral cavity. In case of the most openly articulated sounds the mandible is opened approximately half of its full capacity of opening. The sideways movement of the jaw is not relevant in speech production.

The speech organs are also classified into two categories on the basis of their function in the process of speech production.

One category is known as the 'articulators', which touch or approximate at some point in the oral cavity. For example, the lower lip and the tongue.

Another category is known as the 'points of articulation', which are the areas, which the articulators touch or move towards. These are for example, upper lip, upper teeth, tooth ridge, hard palate, velum, uvula and the back of the tongue.

The earlier classification of speech organs on the basis of their physiological nature as stationary and movable should not be confused to correspond with the latter classification on the basis their function. However, some general relationships may be brought out. An articulator has to be movable, but the point of articulation need not necessarily be stationary.

#### 2.4. Phonetic Activity in the Three Areas:

The phonetic activity in the three main areas (which are marked by the broken lines in figure 1) in which any kind of operation of speech organs becomes a part of the characteristic feature of a particular sound.

The area A is the glottal region, where the state of the glottis is taken into consideration while determining the nature of a sound.

The state of the glottis is determined by the function of the vocal cords. The vocal cords remain apart at the time of breathing. They tightly close as they do at the time of holding breath. The ligament portion vibrates at the time of voicing, and the cartilaginous portion vibrates at the time of murmur. Like a musical instrument the vocal cords are capable of fine variation of pitch. The sounds produced when the vocal cords vibrate are known as the **voiced sounds** and the sounds produced when the vocal cords do not vibrate are known as **voiceless sounds**.

In the area B, there is a valve known as the velic, which when raised closes the nasal passage. The air, then, passes through the oral passage, and thus the **oral sounds** are produced.

On the other hand, the oral passage may be closed, somewhere in the oral cavity, and the air may be allowed to pass through the nasal cavity to produce **nasal sounds**. Depending upon the point of the oral closure, the nasals would be differentiated. It is also possible to allow the air to pass through both the passages, yielding the **nasalized sounds**. Sometimes the air may be completely blocked by the closure of both the passages, in which case the **unreleased sounds** will be produced.

The following table shows the nature of sounds on the basis of air release.

		Nasal passage		
		Open	Closed	
01	Open	Nasalized vowels: ã,ũ,ẽ	Oral sounds: a,i,u,e	
Oral passage	Closed	Nasals: m,ŋ,ŋ	Unreleased sounds: b,d,g	

The area C is an important one because many of the articulatory features are determined by the movement of the articulators. It should be noted that the symbols given in the International Phonetic Alphabet (IPA) 2005, are used.

The following figure 2 shows the direction of the movement of the articulator towards the **point of articulation**. This constitutes one dimension of the nomenclature of the sounds. The other dimension of the nomenclature is the **manner of articulation**. This is the manner in which the sounds are articulated. It may be noted that in the same place of articulation different manners of articulations are possible. For example, plosive, fricative, trill etc. are the sounds produced by different manners of articulations in the same place of articulation.

The **nasal sounds** are produced with the nasal passage opened and the oral passage closed at some point in the oral cavity. The nasals can be continued, like the vowels, till the stock of breath in the lungs lasts. It is not necessary that a vowel should be released after the nasal.

The **oral sounds** are produced with the oral passage opened and the nasal passage closed

The **nasalized sounds** are the ones produced with both the oral and nasal passages opened.



Fig. 2. Area C

The numbers in the above figure indicate the nature of the sounds produced. They are as follows:

- 1. Bilabial (where lower lip touches the upper lip)
- 3. Dental (where tip of the tongue touches upper teeth)
- 5. Palatal (where front of the 6. Velar ((where back of the tongue touches hard palate)
- tongue touches uvula-root
- 9. Pharyngeal (where root of 10. Glottal (where the vocal tongue touches pharynx)
- 11. Retroflex (where the tongue is curled up towards palate. Shown with broken line.)

- 2. Labio-dental (where lower lip touches the upper teeth)
- 4. Alveolar (where the tip of tongue tooth ridge)
- tongue touches soft palate) 7. Post velar (where back of 8. Uvular (where root of the
  - tongue touched the uvula)

touch each other

2.5. Manner of Articulation:

writing.

# Though the articulator approximates the same point of articulation, the manner, in which the sounds are produced, is an important dimension in the description of speech sounds. The names of these manners are self explanatory of the processes involved in the sound production. For example, stops or plosives are those sounds in which the air stream is stopped at some point of articulation and exploded. Thus the bilabial stops [p] and [b]; alveolar stops [t] and [d] and velar stops [k] and [g] are obtained. It is customary to enclose the sounds in square brackets [], to indicate that it is phonetic

In the same way, the laterals are those sounds in which the tongue closes at the central part of the oral cavity and the air is released through the sides of the tongue. If the air is released without frication the sounds are lateral nonfricatives. For example, alveolar lateral non-fricative, [1] and retroflex lateral non-fricative []] are thus obtained. On the other hand, if the air is released with frication, the sounds are lateral fricatives. For example, alveolar lateral voiceless fricative, [4] and alveolar lateral voiced fricative, [3] are

obtained. It may be noted again that the voiceless and voiced indicate the silent and the vibration condition of the vocal cords.

Similarly, in **trills**, the tip of the tongue beats against the tooth ridge area many time. Thus alveolar trill [r] is produced. Instead of many beats, if the tongue taps only once, then the alveolar flap of tap is produced. Thus alveolar flap [r] is produced and if the tongue flaps against the palate in a retroflexed manner, retroflex flap [r] is produced.

When the air passes through the slit or groove, made by the articulators creating frication, then the sounds are known as **fricatives**. Thus labio dental voiceless and voiced fricatives are respectively, [f] and [v]; the dental voiceless and voiced fricatives are respectively, [θ] and [ð]; post alveolar or alveo-palatal voiceless and voiced fricatives are respectively, [ $\S$ ] and [ $\S$ ]; retroflex voiceless and voiced fricatives are respectively, [ $\S$ ] and [ $\S$ ]; velar voiceless and voiced fricatives are respectively, [ $\S$ ] and [ $\S$ ]; glottal voiceless and voiced fricatives are respectively, [ $\S$ ] and [ $\S$ ].

Each sound thus produced is represented by a distinct symbol. It is also customary to write the voiceless sound first and then the voiced sound.

#### 2.6. Identification of sounds:

The mechanism of speech production, as described above, has two purposes to serve. It would serve as reference information for describing the sounds. Secondly, when a phonetic description is given, it would serve as a guide to enable one to produce the sound of the given description as the native speakers of the language speak.

Every phonetic description of a sound will be indicating the following three factors:

a. Whether the vocal cords are vibrating or not at the time articulation (voiced or voiceless)

- b. Which point of articulation the articulators are touching or approximating towards.
  - c. In what manner a sound is articulated.

For example, voiced velar stop or voiceless labio-dental fricative would express the above three factors. In some cases, unless otherwise mentioned, the description in which they are popularly found in the language, are construed. For example, [r] would be taken as a 'voiced alveolar trill' even though it is referred to as only 'trill'. Similarly, [h] would mean voiceless glottal fricative even though it is referred to as glottal fricative and [l] would mean voiced lateral non-fricative or approximant even though it is referred to as lateral approximant.

In case of the nasals the passage through which the air passes out is indicated by the name itself. Unless otherwise specified they are taken to be voiced.

#### 2.7. Articulation of vowels:

Vowels are oral sounds which are produced with the least or no obstruction in the oral cavity. All the vowels are produced within the palatal and velar region.

If the front portion of the tongue is raised towards the hard palate to such a high point by raising beyond which the sound would no more remain as a vowel and becomes a fricative, that point is known as high front position. Similarly, if the back of the tongue is raised towards velum, to such a high point by rising beyond which the sound becomes fricative is known as high back position. When the jaw is lowered to the normal open position and the tongue is moved forward or backward position, two more positions on the mid of the tongue and the back of the tongue are identified. They are known as low front position and low back position. It should be noted that in case of low front position, the tongue is not as much to the front as it would be in case of the high front position because of the muscular

structure of the tongue. In case of low back position the tongue is moved back as much as it is moved in case of high back position.

These four positions form the vertices of a trapezium, which is popularly known as vowel triangle. The following figure 3, would illustrate the four positions.

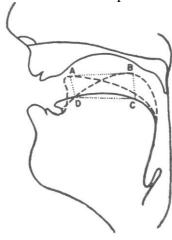


Fig. 3.

A = High front position, B = High back position, C = Low back position, D = Low front position.

The range of tongue height from low to high is again sub-divided into 3,4,5,6, or 7 points, like high, mid, low or close, half close, half open, open etc. depending upon the necessity created by the contrasting vowels. The range of forward and backward movement of the tongue is generally sub-divided into three points, like front, central and back.

For the description of vowels of Shina language, four levels of tongue height are found to be sufficient. These levels are high, lower high, higher low and low, corresponding to close, half close, half open, open.

In addition to the dimensions of tongue height and the forward-backward movement of the tongue, there is a third dimension which is also important in the description of vowels. That is the lip rounding. The vowels pronounced with partly or fully rounded lips are known as **rounded vowels**. The vowels pronounced with lips in the normal position or widely spread position is known as **unrounded vowels**. Thus [i] is identified as high front unrounded vowel and [u] is identified as high back rounded vowel, and so on.

The vowel triangle or trapezium works well for all languages. Hence given any vowel one should be able to identify its place in the triangle. The vowels a, i, u, e, o have similar description in whatever language they occur.

All vowels are capable of forming the nucleus of a syllable. But there are some vowel-like articulations which cannot form the nucleus of the syllable. They are semi-vowels or approximants, like [w], a voiced labial-velar approximant in the IPA, is a bilabial approximant in our description and [y] is a high front rounded vowel in the IPA is a palatal approximant here in our description.

The syllabic [r], [l] and [m] also appear in the data. The syllabic [r] occurs in the words like [ $\Lambda$ tr] 'perfume', where the stop [t] is released into [r]. In [ $\int \Lambda$ kl] 'shape', [l] is syllabic and in [ $\eta$ 5zm] 'poetry', [m] is syllabic.

#### 2.8. Modification of articulation:

In any natural language, all vowels and consonants are not found in their pure form as described above. Some of them might occur with modification.

With reference to Shina language two types of vowel modifications are seen:

(a) Stress and (b) Nasalization.

Both are simultaneous activities. That is, they are performed at the same time of pronouncing the vowel. Stress is an extra force applied on a particular vowel. It is marked on the vowel as [´] on the vowel. Nasalization is the coloring which vowels get when the nasal passage is also open at the time of pronouncing vowel. It is marked on the vowel as [˜]

on the vowel. These two simultaneous activities will have to be accounted for because the meanings of words get distinguished by these activities.

With reference to Shina language two types of consonant modifications are observed:

# (a) Affrication and (b) Aspiration

Affrication is a release of a stop consonant into the fricative in quick succession. For example, when alveolar stop [t] is released into alveolar fricative [s], alveolar affricate [ts] is generated. When alveolar stop [t] is released into palatal fricative [ʃ], palatal affricate [tʃ] is generated. When retroflex stop [t] is released into retroflex fricative [s], a retroflex affricate [tʃ] is generated. It should be noted that the state of the glottis has to be the same. Here all are voiceless consonants. The affrication of voiceless [t] or [t] and voiced [z], [z] or [ʒ] will not be articulatory possibility. However, it is possible to have the voiced counterparts of these affricates. For example,

The voiced counterpart of [ts] is [dz], the voiced counterpart of [ts] is [dʒ] and the voiced counterpart of [ts] is [dʒ]. Although [ts] occurs in the Shina language, [dʒ] does not occur.

Aspiration is a release of a consonant with an extra puff of air coming out of the lungs. Peter Ladefoged identifies a brief period of voicelessness after the stop is released. That period is of the duration of less than 5 milliseconds. It is observed only on the spectrograms but it is not audible. The puff of air is similar to that of the one found in the pronunciation of [h]. Since voiced aspirates are not found in Shina, the occurrence of its voiced variety [h] in aspirates is ruled out, although it rarely occurs independently. Aspirates are treated as unsegmentable sequences of consonant and [h]. Thus the stops p, t, t, k occur with their respective aspirated counterparts,  $p^h$ ,  $t^h$ ,  $t^h$ ,  $t^h$ , and the affricates  $t^h$ ,  $t^h$ ,  $t^h$ ,  $t^h$  occur with their aspirated counterparts,  $t^h$ ,  $t^h$ ,  $t^h$ ,  $t^h$ ,  $t^h$ ,  $t^h$ .

#### 3. Grammar of Shina

#### 3.1. Phonology of Shina:

There are 10 segmental vowel phonemes and 3 suprasegmental phonemes in Shina and 38 consonant phonemes. The phonemes and the distribution of their allophones is explained here. Most of the vowel phonemes realize as only one sound phonetically. But a few phonemes realize as more than one sound. The realizations are predictable in terms of environment. They are known as allophones. It is a convention to enclose phonemes in //.

#### 3.1.1. Inventory of vowel phonemes: Segmental sounds:

	Front	Mid	Back
<u>High</u>	/i/		/u/
Lower high	/e/		/o/
Higher low	/٤/	/ə/	/\s/\s\
Low		/a/	

Length: /:/

**Supra-segmental sounds:** Stress [']. Nasalization ["].

The Shina language has nine vowels, as listed above. All of them occur with length to contrast the meaning. That is, on the basis of length of the vowel the meaning changes. Hence length is identified an independent phoneme /:/. The length, as a phoneme, is also called 'chroneme' by some linguists.

To illustrate the contrast of length, minimally contrasting pairs are not available in the data. However the occurrence of short and long varieties of vowels is available in different environments. The following examples may be examined.

```
[khatʃí:lo] 'Lean' [kha:r] 'Sympathy'
[thime kha:mo] Kingfisher [thi:mo] 'Fish'
[tfitfél] 'Clay' [tfé:v thok] 'Tea plant'
[phere] 'Again' [pé:dal] 'By foot'
[tfúno] 'Small, young [tfú:to] 'Dwarf'
[kore] 'Big cup' [ko:rát] 'A kind of animal'
[pató:] 'Afterwards' [pá:te] 'Leaves
[dəmán] 'True' [yátsə:lo] 'Insanity'
```

Short and long varieties of vowels i,e,ɛ,a,u,o,u,ə are available in the above examples. But for [ɔ], its short variety is available in the words like [ʧɔl] 'Dawn' and its long variety is not available.

Sometimes the informants used to pronounce the words with length on different vowels. For example, for 'Insanity' some gave [yátsə:lo] and for 'Madness' some others gave [yátsəlo]. Such variations in pronunciation are not unnatural.

In the pronunciation of some informants the high central rounded vowel [a], high central unrounded vowel [a] and slightly lower than high unrounded vowel [I] were recorded in the words:

```
[ktt] 'Wall' [gtt] (~[gut]) 'Pendal (tent)' [bírɪ] 'Lake'
```

Since these were the alternative pronunciations, of some informants, those vowels are not included in the inventory.

#### 3.1.2. Supra-segmental features:

The stressed vowels are generally long although short stressed vowels also occur. For example:

[hí:n] 'Ice, hail' [şé:υ] 'blind'
[káko] 'brother' [bίτο] 'elder, big
[bíτο] 'male' [bíτi] 'well (water)'
[kʰúkuŋ] 'pigeon pea' [kʰó:no] 'to eat

The stress ['] contrasts in the following minimal pairs. It optionally occurs on the monosyllabic words:

[ázo] 'cloud',[azó] 'inside'[daŋó] Bridge[dáŋo] 'high'

Similarly, the nasalization [~] occurs on eight vowels of the total nine vowels. That is, it occurs on a,i,u,e,o,e,ə,A and it does not occur on [ɔ] in the data. Although contrasting minimal pairs are not found, the nasalized vowels occur in a number of words which are not acceptable by the native speakers, without the nasalization. The following words illustrate the nasalized vowels and diphthongs.

Sometimes the stressed vowels show  $[\mathfrak{d}]$  (shwa) glide. The  $[\mathfrak{d}]$  glide may be the result of the extra stress also.

[dá:st] 'yard stick' is pronounced as [dá:əst]. [yó:n] 'forehead' is pronounced as [yó:ən].

Although a voiceless vowel [e] occurs at the end of only one word, the possibility of occurrence of other voiceless vowels cannot be ruled out. They are marked with [e], below the vowel: [e]. For example, [ $\Lambda t_s^h e$ ] 'Tears'

# 3.2. Distribution of vowel phonemes:

The following table shows the occurrence of vowels in the initial, medial and final positions. The key words follow:

Vowel	Initial	Medial	Final
i	1	2	3
i:	4	5	6
e	7	8	9
e:	10	11	12
ε		13	14
ε:	15	16	
Э	17	18	
э:		19	
a	20	21	22
a:	23	24	25
О	26	27	28
o:	29	30	31
u	32	33	34
u:	35	36	37
Λ	38	39	
Λ:		40	
э		41	
э:			

#### 3.3. Key to the chart:

[isear' [isear' 2. [bíri] 'Lake' 3. [p<sup>h</sup>ilí:lɪ] 'Ant' [í:l] 'Stream' 5. [gí:ro] 'Rock' [∫ʌdí:] 'Monkey' 7. [ékbo] 'Alone' 8. [nezá:] 'Spear' 9. [pá:to] 'Wing' 10. [é:lo] 'Attachment' 12. [dʒe:] 'Some one' 11. [ĥe:υán] 'Animal' 14. [p<sup>h</sup>úŋε] 'Moustache' 13. [síŋɛl] 'Sand' 16. [okέ:no] 'Dig' 15. [έ:la] 'Prime 17. [əyáv] 'Coriander seed' 18. [məkńi] 'Maize' 19. [yáţsə:lo] 'Insanity' 20. [ázo] 'Cloud' 21. [danó] 'Bridge' 22. [bʌná] 'Boundary' 23. [á:te] 'Flour' 24. [tfáto] 'Dumb' 25. [za:] 'Brother' 26. [(?)ózur] 'Protest' 27. [dóro] 'Hail' 28. [fomó:] 'Nun' 29. [ó:∫] 'Wind' 30. [ló:lo] 'Red' 31. [kro:] 'Chest' 32. [udú:] 'Dust' 33. [húluk] 'Sweat' 34. [pí∫u] 'Cat (male)' 35. [u:s] 'Debt' 36. [musú:ti] 'Beak' 38. [ʌŋū̃ī] 'Finger' 40. [kʰλ́:to] 'Lid' 37. [kaγú:] 'Fog' 39. [bʌʃóno] 'Echo' 41. [tsl] 'Dawn'

# 3.4. Diphthongs:

The diphthongs or the sequences of vowels in Shina are very interesting. Two vowels of different nature appear in sequence. Rarely stressed and unstressed same vowel sequence is also found. (As: aá). However three vowel sequences do not occur. Of the two vowels, the first one may be stressed or the second one may be stressed or neither may be stressed. The first one may be stressed and/or nasalized or the second one may be stressed. But the second one stressed and nasalized is not available. The diphthongs of the above

combinations are as follows: ấi, ếi, ối, ối, ác, ác, éo, éi, é:ə, éə, éi, úe, úi, ói, óə, uí, ué, aá, uú, ei.

#### 4. Inventory of consonant phonemes:

There are 49 consonants in Shina language. They are listed in the beginning of vocabulary. On the basis of their distribution, 38 consonants acquire the status of phoneme. The other 11 consonants marginally occur in the borrowed words from Urdu, Balti, Kashmiri or English. They also occur in some native words as alternative pronunciation. These are described after the main consonants.

The 38 consonant phonemes of Shina are tabulated below on the basis of their articulatory properties.

	Bila-	Labio-	Alve-	Retro-	Pala-	Ve-	Uv-	Glo-
	bial	dental	olar	flex	tal	lar	ular	ttal
S vl-	-		t	t		k		
	$p^h$		$t^h$	$t^h$		$\mathbf{k}^{h}$		
p as- s vd- un-	b		d	đ		g		
Af v			ts	ts	<b>f</b>			
fr unic v	<b> -</b>		$ts^h$	ts <sup>h</sup>	$\mathfrak{t}^{h}$			
es vo	<b>l</b> -		dz		dз			
Nasal	ls- m		n	η		ŋ		
Lat.A			1					

I	3ila-	Labio-	Alve-	Retro-	Pala-	Ve-	Uv-	Glo-
t	oial	dental	olar	flex	tal	lar	ular	ttal
Trill			r					
Frica-v			S Z	§ Z	∫ 3		Y	h h
Appro-		υ			у			

#### 4.1. Marginally occurring sounds and their distribution:

The occurrence 11 consonants is marginal. Hence they are not having the status of phoneme. The occurrence of these consonants may be due to influence of other languages also. They are as follows:

They do not show any contrast with other words. Further in some examples, they occur in free variation with the other sounds, or they occur in definable environments. Hence they do not get the status of phonemes. Their occurrence is noted below:

# Sounds occurring in free variation:

- [q] occurs in free variation with [k]. For example: [toqlé:] ~ [toklé:] 'pan' [ka:lí:n] ~ [qa:lí:n] 'carpet'
- [?] occurs in free variation with its absence. For example: [?óŋo] ~ [óŋo] 'sickle' [?é:li] ~ [é:li] 'near' [?aʃ] ~ [ʌʃ] 'today' [?əmʌ´n] ~ [əmʌ´n] 'peace'
- [m] occurs finally in free variation with  $\tilde{v}$ . for example, [b:3 $\Lambda$ m] ~ [b:3 $\Lambda$ 0] 'he/it goes'

### Sounds occurring in predictable environments:

```
[n] occurs before palatal affricates, [t] or [t] only.
    [séntsi] 'an animal' [tsántsul] 'snail'
    [kʌnʤú:s] 'miser' [ginʤá:] 'church'
[r] occurs in between the vowels, in an isolated example:
    [dóro] 'hail' and its plural form [dóre]
         whereas [r] occurs in all the three positions:
    [ráðo [á:] 'boiled vegetable';
    [tóri] ~ [torí:] 'isthmus';
    [so:r] ~[so:ər] 'ice'
[r] occurs medially between vowels and in final position:
    [kərá:r] 'knife'
                               [gʌrá:] 'axe'
    [báro] 'big'
                               [pa:pé:r] 'Papad'
    [k^h \Lambda r \Lambda k] 'moss' [p^h a r A r \Lambda] 'bald'
[\phi] occurs medially between vowels in an isolated word:
    [bʌþúr] 'fur'.
[β] occurs medially between vowels in isolated words:
    [tsuβo] 'silently'
                                [taβΛrúk] 'something'
    [ta:\beta dyó:no] 'wind (clock)'
[f] occurs medially followed by [s] in a few borrowed words:
    [mirá:fs] 'descendents' [\( \lambda fs\u00fc:s \right] 'Alas!'
    [əfsər] 'officer'
[w] occurs initially and medially as
                                                    alternative
                                               an
    pronunciation of [v] in the native and borrowed
    words:
    [wayáv] 'blister'
                                [wa:sk\u00e1t] 'waist coat'
    [bowár] 'watermelon' [gá:wo] 'cow'
         It also occurs in cluster with other consonants:
    [kʌŋ(ə)wá:ʤi] 'ear ring'
    [sukwá: f] 'squash' [muzwá:lo] 'gambling'
         It occurs to make the consonant [k],[ts] labialized:
    [tsuk<sup>w</sup>é:] 'toy'
                                [k<sup>w</sup>é:] 'green peas'
    [ts<sup>w</sup>e] 'testicles'
```

[ð] occurs medially and in cluster with other consonant as an alternative pronunciation of [t], [d] or [ts].

[χοτgaras] ~ [χοδγαras] 'selfishness'

[bʌdyá:n] ~ [bʌðyá:n] 'sago'

[dádo málo] ~ [dáðo málo] 'ancestors'

[rádek bríŭ] ~ [ráðek bríŭ] 'boiled rice'

[ba:tsá:] ~ [bá: $\delta(a)$ sa:] 'king'

[χ] occurs initially, medially and in cluster with other consonants:

 $[\chi \Lambda t(\Lambda) ra:]$  'danger'  $[\chi o \delta \gamma \Lambda r \Lambda s]$  'selfishness'

[axrət fən] 'north'

[buχá:r] 'high fever' [dʌχón] 'sari' [saχí:] 'generous' [ʌɣmʎq] 'stupid'

#### 4.2. Distribution of consonant phonemes:

Almost all the consonants have only one phonetic realization as recorded in the list of vocabulary. The prominent allophones are also recorded there. A few phonemes have additional allophones which are not recorded in the vocabulary list. They are noted here along with their distribution. Prominent allophones are also described here for confirmation.

(a) [b], [d], [g] have slightly fricativesed allophones, [b], [d], [g] respectively between two vowels or between [r] and a vowel in addition to their normal form. [g] has one more allophone [g<sup><</sup>], a pre-velar variety, when it is followed by a front vowel. The following examples will illustrate these additional allophones:

```
[bábo] 'father' is actually [bábo] [dʌrbʌk] 'race' is actually [dʌrbʌk] [ʃʌdí:] 'monkey' is actually [ʃʌdí:] [pʌrdá:] 'curtain' is actually [pʌrdá:]
```

[khárigi] 'cheat' is actually [khárig'i]

(b) [k],  $[k^h]$  have additional allophones  $[k^s]$ ,  $[k^h]$ , prevelar voiceless consonants, when followed by front vowels.

[gikíti] 'arm pit' is actually [g'ik'íti] [tekér] 'jar (earthen pot)' is actually [tek'ér] [şe:υ k<sup>h</sup>ikílo] 'lizard' is actually [şe:υ k<sup>h</sup>'ik'ílo] [k<sup>h</sup>iníro] 'curl' is actually [k<sup>h</sup>iníro]

(c) [d] has an allophone [t], a retroflex flap, between vowels, as has been recorded in the vocabulary:

[b\'\displaysis do] 'big' is actually [b\'\displaysis do]  $[k^h \wedge d \wedge k]$  'moss' is actually  $[k^h \wedge f \wedge k]$ 

(d) [n] has [n], a dental nasal and [n], a palatal nasal before dental stops and palatal affricates. [n] before palatal affricates has already been recorded in the list of vocabulary.

[sʌntʌrá:] 'orange' is actually [sʌntʌrá:] [ʧʌndá:] 'pocket' is actually [ʧʌndá:] [ʧʌnʧul] 'snail is actually [ʧʌnʧul] [inʤén] 'engine' is actually [inʤén]

(e) [r] has an allophone [r], an alveolar flap, after [b], [d], [g], when the following vowel is short.

[brésput] 'Thursday' is actually [brésput] [drλη bóno] 'volcano' is actually [drλη bóno] [groms] 'box ' is actually [groms]

(f)  $[\upsilon]$  has an allophone [w], a bilabial approximant, when followed by rounded vowels.

[gʌvó:] 'canal' is actually [gʌwó:]

[vo:t] 'vote' is actually [wo:t]

# 4.3. Occurrence of consonant phonemes:

The following table shows the occurrence of the consonant phonemes. 'x' at an intersection indicates that the occurrence is not possible.

Consonant	initial	Medial	Final
n	1	2	3
$rac{p}{p^h}$	4	5	X
b	6	2 5 7	X
t	8	9	10
$\mathfrak{t}^{h}$	11	12	X
d	13	14	X
	15	16	17
t t d k	18	19	X
ď	20	21	X
k	22	23	24
$\mathbf{k}^{h}$	25	26	X
g	27	28	X
ts	29	30	31
ts <sup>h</sup>	32	33	X
dz	34	35	X
tſ	36	37	38
$\mathfrak{t}^{h}$	39	40	X
ďз	41	42	X
ts	43	44	45
ts <sup>h</sup>	46	47	X
m	48	49	50
n	51	52	53
η	X	54	55
ŋ	X	56	57
1	58	59	60

62	63
65	66
68	X
73	71 x
75 78	76 x
80 82	X X
84 87	85 88
90	91 94
93	94
	70 73 75 78 80 82 84 87

# 4.4. Key to the chart:

2.	[əpóŋya] 'Shell'
4.	[phatá:] 'Colt'
6.	[bʌréυ] 'Husband'
8.	[tλ:to] 'Heat in kitchen'
10.	[harút] 'Woolen mattress'
12.	[pʌtʰáːr] 'Floor'
14.	[tedá:t] 'Number'
16.	[ʧʰáːt̞i] 'Vomit'
	[tʰóki] 'Ball'
s 19.	[dóro] 'Hail'
22.	[kú:to] 'Deaf'
	[húluk] 'Sweat'
26.	[ʃʃʌkʰʎt] 'Stammerer'
28.	[phúguno:h] 'Pincer'
	[bátsih] 'Family'
32.	[ʦʰóŋ] 'Trade'
34.	[dz\har] 'Venom'
	4. 6. 8. 10. 12. 14. 16. 18. 5 19. 22. 24. 26. 30. 32.

35. [idzdzʌt] 'Respect'	36. [fom] 'Leather'
37. [khatſí:lo] 'Lean'	38. [ilá:tʃ] 'Treatment'
39. [thóro] 'Shade'	40. [kʌʧʰáː] 'Loin cloth'
41. [ʤá:ro] 'Old (man)'	42. [ʌʤíːp] 'Wonder'
43. [tsʌkyó:no] 'Examine'	9 <b>1</b>
45. [áts] 'Tears'	46. [tsh xpáro] 'Churning rod'
47. [Δtshó:] 'Walnut'	48. [miʃ(i)ryó:no]'To mix'
49. [fímer] 'Iron'	50. [ʃó:rde ʧom] 'Hyde'
51. [nʌlká:] 'Tap'	52. [krinének] 'Seller'
53. [yu:n] 'Moon'	54. [kó:ηor] 'Eclipse'
55. [tun] 'Navel'	56. [síŋɛl] 'Sand'
57. [yú:ŋ] 'Liver'	58. [lé:l] 'Blood'
59. [hilál] 'Bridegroom'	60. [i:1] 'Canal (big)'
61. [ró:no] 'Weeping'	62. [bíro] 'Male'
63. [so:r] 'Ice'	64. [su3óno] 'Known person'
65. [musú:ti] 'Beak'	66. [da:s] 'Plain'
67. [zurmó] 'Pain'	68. [rózunu:n] 'Vulture'
69. [∫uʒóno] 'Gout'	70. [pʰʎʃi] 'Bed bug'
71. [dá∫] 'Grapes'	72. [3лró:] 'Orphan'
73. [miʒúko] 'First'	74. [şíŋo] 'Horn'
75. [pʌs̞ó:] 'Turban'	76. [∫ά§] 'Mother-in-law'
77. [zíŋŋi]'Mid'	78. [ázo k <sup>h</sup> ói] 'Rain hat'
79. [xudái] 'God'	80. [dʌxón] 'Sari'
81. [γon] 'Melon'	82. [bʌγái] 'Loaf of bread'
83. [hʌtgʌri:] 'Hand cuff'	84. [záhər] 'Poison'
85. [thuléh] 'Eggs'	86. [filál] 'Bridegroom'
87. [sihát] 'Health'	88. [p <sup>h</sup> apíh] 'Paternal aunt'
89. [υλbá:] 'Epidemic'	90. [gʌυó:] 'Canal'
91. [bʌréυ] 'Husband'	92. [yʌkú:t] 'Diamond'
93. [mʌyú:n] 'Peacock'	94. [k <sup>h</sup> a:y] 'Pebble'

On the basis of the occurrence of 38 consonant phonemes in different positions, they are established as phonemes.

## 5. Morphology of Shina language

## 5.1. Noun morphology:

There are two numbers in Shina, viz, singular and plural. The uninflected nouns generally form the singular forms. In some cases of nouns, the uninflected forms also stand for their plural forms. These are the collective nouns.

The allomorphs of the plural suffixes and their distributions are as follows:

#### Plural suffixes:

1. Plural suffix -e is added to singular nouns, to make them plural, without bringing any change in the singular form. Note the following singular and plural forms.

Singular forms	Plural forms
[sin] 'River'	[sine] 'Rivers'
[pon] 'Road'	[pone] 'Roads
[ʧʰúp] 'Bank of river'	[ʧ <sup>h</sup> úpe] 'Banks of river'
[ó:∫] 'Air',	[ó:∫e] 'Different knids of Air'
[udú:] 'Dust'	[udú:e] 'Dusts'
[so:r] 'Ice'	[so:re] 'Ices'
[k <sup>h</sup> a:y] 'Pebble'	[k <sup>h</sup> a:ye] 'Pebbles'
[kʰʌτ̞ʎk] 'Moss'	[k <sup>h</sup> λτάke] 'Mosses'
[ró:ŋs] 'Deer'	[ró:ŋse] 'Deer'
[ʒʌró:] 'Orphan'	[3\ró:e] 'Orphans'
[bí:ro máis] 'He buffalo'	[bí:ro máise] 'He buffalos'

On some nouns suffix -éh is found and rarely -éh is also found.

[ʤʎk] 'People'	[ʤʎkéħ] 'Peoples'
[ga:ʤ ír] 'Carrot'	[ga:ʤʌréh] 'Carrots'
[k <sup>h</sup> órma:] 'Date palm'	[k <sup>h</sup> órméh] 'Date palms'
[zʌmindá:r] 'Farmer'	[zʌminda:réh] 'Farmers'

42

[bá:k] 'Garden' [bʌkéh] 'Gardens'

It may be noticed that the final vowel -a: replaced by é of -éh suffix and the the final d changes into t. In some words, the stress gets shifted to the final syllable.

[borá:] 'Jute' [boréh] 'Jutes' [əmrú:d] 'Guava fruit' [əmrutéh] 'Guava fruits' [ʧīnʌséh] 'Green grams' [dopʰós] 'Mace' [dopʰoséh] 'Maces'

Plural suffix -i is added to non-human singular nouns, to form their plural, without bringing any change in the singular form.

[sốtṣi ʃúŋ] 'Female dog' [sốtṣi ʃúŋi] 'Female dogs'
[kʰukúr] 'Puppy' [kʰukúri] ''Puppies'
[ʧʎɲʧul] 'Snail' [ʧʎɲʧuli] 'Snails'
[kʰríʦ] 'Ankle' [kʰríʦi] 'Ankles'
[zúk] 'Kidney' [zúki] 'Kidneys'
In some cases the preceding consonant gets voiced.
[ʔốṣ] 'Gut' [ʔốzi] 'Guts'
[sốtṣi mʎiɛ] 'She buffalo' [sốtṣi mʎizi] 'She buffaloes'

In case of some nouns the plural suffix -e replaces the final vowel of the singular form. Sometimes it shortens the penultimate vowel:

[ázo] 'Cloud' [áze] 'Clouds' [pharáre] 'Bald persons' [p<sup>h</sup>aráro] 'Bald person' [móti] 'Limestone' [móte] 'Lime stones' [gálo] 'Ray' [gále] 'Rays' [táro] 'Star' [táre] 'Stars' [phá: [i] 'Bed bug' [phá: [e] 'Bed bugs' [bíri] 'Lake' [bíre] 'Lakes' [műzi] 'Mouse' [műze] 'Mice' [ốzi] 'Intestine' [őze] 'Intestines' [ʤó:zi] 'Teak' [dzó:ze] 'Teaks' [manúze] 'Men' [manú:zo] 'Man'

In case of some nouns the plural suffix -e replaces the voiceless consonant into voiced one. (Especially  $\S$  into  $\zeta$ .).

```
[mú:s] 'Rat'
                            [mú:ze] 'Rats'
[oi báros] 'Stork'
                            [oi bároze] 'Storks'
                            [síze] 'Heads'
[sís] 'Head'
[dʌlíːs̞] 'Sieve'
                            [dʌlí:ze] 'Sieves'
[tsó:s] 'Loom'
                            [tsó:ze] 'Looms'
[gó:§] 'Attic (room)' [gó:ze] 'Attic (rooms)'
[tshé:s] 'Farm'
                           [tshé:ze] 'Farms'
[hi:s] 'Sorrow'
                            [hi:ze] 'Sorrows'
                            [tthi:ze] 'Peaks'
[tf<sup>h</sup>í:s] 'Peak'
```

The -e suffix sometimes changes final [s] of the singular form in to [ts].

```
[p<sup>h</sup>úrus] 'Dew' [p<sup>h</sup>úrutse] 'Dews' [kórkus] 'Crow' [kórkutse] 'Crows' [kλkəs] 'Pheasant' [kλεs] 'Pheasants'
```

Sometimes it replaces the final vowel along with the penultimate consonant.

```
[ʃʌríso] 'Necklace' [ʃʌríze] 'Necklaces'
```

Sometimes -e suffix replaces the penultimate long vowel by short vowel.

```
[gá:\upsilon] 'Cow'[gáve] 'Cows'[th'ú:]] 'Egg'[th'ú!e] 'Eggs'[tsʎ:ku] 'Spindle'[tsʎke] 'Spindles'
```

Some other times -e suffix becomes -yé and it drops the final vowel or it replaces the final vowel by other vowel.

```
[bó] 'Cave' [bóyé] 'Caves'
[no:r] 'Paw' [no:ryé] 'Paws'
[gʌητ̞i:] 'Bell' [gʌητ̞yé] 'Bells'
[ʃeiɪ] 'Mountain' [ʃeiryé] 'Mountains'
[ʃeiri:] 'Wife's brother' [ʃeiryé] 'Wife's brothers'
[κʌleni] 'Pyjama' [κʌlen(i)yé] 'Pyjamas'
```

#### 5.2. Pronouns:

There are 7 personal pronouns in Shina:

	<u>Singular</u>	<u>Plural</u>
1st pereson:	mo 'I'	be 'we'(excl); beı 'we'(incl.
2nd person:	tu 'thou'	ts <sup>h</sup> o 'you'
3rd person:	a:v 'he'	a: 'they' (masc.)
	(zo 'proxi	mate')
	(pʌraːv 're	emote')
	a:v 'she'	a: 'they' (fem.)
	(ze 'proxii	mate')
	λnu 'it'	a: 'they' (neut.)

In the third person, the following pronouns are also used to indicate the proximate and remote persons and objects.

```
3rd person singular3rd person pluralHe a:v, zo,(proximate)They (m) a:, ze, (proximate)She a:, ze, (proximate)They(f) ⇒ya:, zε,(proximate)It ani, anu, (proximate)They(n) a:, ze, (proximate)pAra: (remote)
```

There are a number of pronouns listed in section 25 of the Vocabulary. Some of the pronouns which are are frequently used, are illustrated here.

```
[buʧhe ~ buʧʧhe] 'Many'
[buʧħhe ba:l] or [ba:l buʧʧhe] 'Many boys'
[buṭe] 'All'
[ba:l buṭe] ~ [buṭe ba:l] 'All boys
[tśe:k] 'Few' (countable)
[púṣi tṣé:k] 'Few or some flowers'
[zá:sek] 'Few, little' (uncountable)
[zá:sek bríū] 'Little rice'
```

```
[phere] ~[phere] 'Another'
[phere mule:k] 'Another one boy'
[miʒúko] 'First'
[miʒúko ba:l] 'First boy'
[dumó:gi] 'Second'
[dumó:gi mulái] 'Second girl'
```

#### 5.3. Gender:

Gender in Shina grammar is like in Hindi. Some words are feminine by morphological function. That is, they take feminine verb suffixes. Such nouns are for example,

[kúi] 'Earth'[műya:l] 'Earthquake'[gűi] 'Flame'[pʰí:n] 'Foam'[mu:s] 'Flood'[buxá:r] 'Fever'[tóri] 'Isthmus'[bírī] 'Lake'

Gender, in some words is natural and on some words the gender marker is suffixed. Examples for natural gender:

Masculine nouns	Feminine nouns
[bábo] 'Father'	[á:ʒe] 'Mother'
[dá:do] 'Grand father'	[dʌdí:] 'Grand mother
[za:] 'Brother'	[sas] 'Sister'
[káko] 'Brother'	[káki] 'Sister'
[bá:1] 'Son, young one'	[mul i] 'Daughter'
[bʌréυ] 'Husband'	[ʧḗ̃ĩ] 'Wife'
[is̞] 'Bear'	[kī́s] 'Female bear'
Gender marker -i is suffixed. I	Examples,
[∫úŋ] Dog	[∫úŋi] 'Bitch'
[kʰáːr] 'Partiality'	[khá:ri] 'Partialities'

When the gender marker -i is suffixed, the final vowel and sometimes the penultimate vowel are replaced.

[dá:do] 'Grand father' [dʌdí:] 'Grand mother' [mʌyáro] 'Antelope' [mʌyári] 'Female antelope'

When the gender marker -e is suffixed to some female nouns, the final consonant and sometimes the penultimate vowel are replaced. Examples,

[sine] 'Rivers'
[pone] 'Roads'
[nó:re] 'Claws'
[ʧʰíːze] 'Peaks'
[kíʒe] 'Marriages'
[mu:ze] 'Floods'
[tóre] 'Isthmuses'
[bíre] 'Lakes'

## Sample paradigms of male and female nouns:

Masc. noun: táro 'planet' and Fem. noun: bírı 'lake'

Singular		lar	Plural	
	Masc.	Fem.	Masc.	Fem.
Nom:	táro	bírī	táro	bírī
(Trans.)	tárosu	bírisu	tárosu	bírisu
Acc:	táro	bírī	táro	bírī
Inst:	táro30	bíri30	táro30	bír130
Dat:	tárore	bírire	tárore	bírīre
Abl:	táro30	bíri30	táro30	bír130
Gen:	táryo:/e	: bírī	táryo:/e:	bíréi
Loc:	táro3a	bírīʒa	táro3a	bírīʒa

#### 5.4. Case suffixes:

There are seven cases in Shina. They are nominative, accusative, instrumental, dative, ablative, genitive and locative. They largely correspond with the structure of major Indo-Aryan language, Hindi. (ø stands for zero or nil suffix.)

(Note: excl=exclusive, incl=inclusive, Trans=Transitive verbs, H. -ne=As subjects take -ne. suffix in Hindi.)

	Singular		Plural	
	Masc.	Fem.	Masc.	Fem.
Nom:	Ø	Ø	Ø	ø (excl
			-ẽĩ	-ε (incl)
(Trans.)	-su	-su	-su	-su
(Hne)	-i	-ĩ	-3a	-3a
Acc:	Ø	Ø	Ø	Ø
Inst:	-30	-30	-30	-30
Dat:	-re	-re	-re	-re
Abl:	-30	-30	-30	-30
Gen:	-yo:	-ye:	Ø	-éi
Loc:	-3a	-3a	-3a	-3a
			-3a	-3a
		_		

The paradigms of seven pronouns, viz, mu 'I', be 'we', tu 'thou', tsho 'you', a:v, 'he or she', anu 'it', a: 'they' are as follows:

### Paradigms of mu 'I' and be 'we':

Paradigms of mu'l' and be 'we':					
	Singular		Plu	ral	
	Masc.	Fem.	Masc.	Fem.	
Nom:	mu:	mu: 'I'	be:	be: (excl) 'we'	
			bẽĩ	bε (incl) 'we'	
(Trans.)	mu:su	mu:su 'I'	bésu	bésu 'we'	
(Hne)	mi:	mĩ: 'I'	лssó <b>3</b> a	лssóза 'we'	
Acc:	mu	mu 'me'	ΛSSÓ	Assó 'us'	
Inst:	mú:30	mu3o 'by me'	<b>ΛSSÓ:30</b>	Λssέ:30 'by us'	
Dat:	mú:re	mú:re 'to me'	Λssó:re	Assέ:re 'to us'	
Abl:	mú:30	mu3o'from me'	^	Assέ:30'from us'	
Gen:	myo:	mye: 'of me'	ASSÓ:	Asséi 'of us'	
Loc:	mú:ʒa	mú:ʒa'in me'	лssó <b>ʒ</b> a	лssóʒaʻin us'	
			bé:3a	bé:3a 'in us'	
Paradigms of tu 'thou' and tsho 'you':					
M	[asc.(sg.)	Fem.(sg.)	Masc.(pl.)		
Nom:	fii	tu 'thou'	fs <sup>h</sup> O	tshe 'vou'	

ts<sup>n</sup>ε 'you' tu 'thou' ts<sup>n</sup>o Nom: tu ts<sup>h</sup>ésu 'you' ts<sup>h</sup>osu (Trans.) tusu tusu 'thou' ts<sup>h</sup>óʒa ts<sup>h</sup>έʒa 'you' (H. -ne) tho tho 'thou' ts<sup>h</sup>ó:re tshóre 'you' tu 'thee' Acc: tu

Inst:	tú:30	tú:30 'by thee'	ts <sup>h</sup> ó:30	ts <sup>h</sup> έ:30 'by you'
Dat:	tú:re	tú:re 'to thee'	ts <sup>h</sup> ó:re	ts <sup>h</sup> óre 'to you'
Abl:	tú:30	tu3o'from thee'	ts <sup>h</sup> ó:30	ts <sup>h</sup> έ:30'from you
Gen:	t <sup>h</sup> o:	tho: 'of thee'	ts <sup>h</sup> ⁄no	ts <sup>h</sup> ∕ino 'of you'
Loc:	tú:3a	tú:3a 'in thee'	ts <sup>h</sup> ó:30	ts <sup>h</sup> ó:30 'in you'

# Paradigms of zo 'he', ze 'she' and ani 'it':

	He	e	She	It
Nom:	ζo,	a:v	ze, a:	ani, anu
(Trans)	zossu,	a:vsu	zessu, a:su	anisu, anusu
(Hne)	zessei,	a:sei	zesso, a:sso	anisei, anusei
Acc.	zessere	e, a:sere	zessere, a:ssere	anisere, anusere
Inst.	zessez	o, a:sse3o	zesse30,a:sse30	anise30,anuse30
Dat.	zessere	e, a:sere	zessere, a:ssere	anisere, anusere
Abl.	zessez	o, a:sse3o	zesse30,a:sse30	anise30,anuse30
Gen.	zosso,	a:sso	zesso, a:sso	aniso, anuso
Loc.	zessez	a, a:sseʒa	zesseza, a:sseza	aniseza,anuseza

# Paradigms of ze 'they':

	They(masc	.) They(fem.)	They(neut.)
Nom:	ze, a:	zε, əya:	ze, pлra:
(Trans)	zessu, a:su	zessu, əya:su	zessu, para:su
(Hne)	zennoza,anno	za zenoza,əya:no	за zennoза,рлга:поза
Ac.zenn	o:re,anno:re	zεnno:re,əya:no:re	zenno:re,para:nn:ore
Inst. z	ennozo,annoz	30 zenu30,əya:nu3	o zennozo,para:nozo
D.zenno	:re,anno:re z	enno:re,əya:nno:re	zenno:re,para:nn:ore
Abl. zer	nno30,anno30	zennozo,əya:noz	o zennozo,para:nozo
Gen. zei	nno, anno	zεnno, əya:no:	zenno, para:nno
zer	ınai, annai	zεnnai, əya:nai	zennei, para:nnei
Loc.zen	noʒa,annoʒa	zennoza, əya:nnoz	a zennoza,para:nnoza

## Paradigms of kanu 'who':

	Singular		Plura	1
	Followed by		Followed by	
	Masc. nouns Fem. nouns		Masc. noun	s Fem. nouns
Nom:	kлnu	kлni	kani	kлnye

(Hn	e) kaniso	kлnise	kлninei
Acc.	kлnise	kanisei	kлni
Inst.	kʌnisegi/kʌnigi	kanisei	клподі
Dat.	kлnisere	kanisei	kлnore
Abl.	клпі30	kanise	клпозо
Gen.	kлnuso	kanisei	kлnono
Loc	kanusε	kanisei	клпоза

## 5.5. Adjectives:

Adjectives generally precede the noun they qualify. They end with -o if the following noun is masculine. For example:

```
tfúηο bá:l 'small boy' bάτο tol<sup>y</sup>á: 'big towel' k<sup>h</sup>úτο go:s 'small house' dʒáro manúzo 'old man'
```

Adjectives change the final vowel -o into -i if the following noun is female, to agree with the gender of the following noun.

```
tfúni me:s 'small table' bάri daxón 'shawl' dari dadih 'old woman'
```

```
Sometimes the adjectives follow the noun.
bá:l butghe 'many boys' bá:l bú:re 'all boys'
dʒʎk búre 'all people' púṣi tṣé:k 'few flowers'
```

Júni du 'two dogs' Júni but he 'many dogs'

# Agreement of adjectives:

The nouns or pronouns with genitive case suffix function as adjectives of the noun that follows it and they agree with the following noun in gender and number: For example,

## Agreement with the following noun in number:

The pronoun changes its final vowel -o/-u to -e, when the following noun is in plural:

myo hát 'my hand' mye háti 'my hands'
tho pa: 'your leg' the pe: 'your legs'
zesso pa: 'his leg' zesse pe: 'his legs'
zenno go:ş 'Their house' zenne go:şi 'their houses'

zessu túkur 'her basket' zesse túkuri: 'her baskets'

## Agreement with the following noun in gender:

The pronoun changes its final vowel -o to -i, when the following noun is of feminine gender:

tfúno bá:l 'small boy' tfúni kha:y 'small pebble' mulái pí∫u 'girl's male cat' mulε pí∫i 'girl's female cat' myo: gí:ro 'my rock' mye: ká∫ 'my marriage'

## Ordinal adjectives:

When the numbers indicate the sequence, then the ordinal forms of the numerals are used: For example,

[ek] 'one'. Its ordinal form is first [miʒúko] [du:] 'two'. Its ordinal form is second [dumó:go] [tse:] 'three'. Its ordinal form is third [tsemó:go].

When the ordinals of the numerals refer to female nouns, the final vowel and the preceding consonant change. E.g.

miʒúko ba:l 'first boy'. miʒúki mulái 'first daughter' dumó:go mʌnúzo'second man'.dumó:ki ʧếĩ 'second wife' ţṣemó:go mó:mo 'third uncle'. ṭṣemó:ki sʌs 'third sister'

## Inflexion of adjectives with suffixes.

When the adjectives indicate men or things having that quality, they take suffixes like the nouns to mean 'to small thing', 'from small thing', 'from big thing' etc. For example,

	tβúηο 'small'		bá:	ro 'big'
Masc.	nouns Fe	m. nouns	Masc. nou	ns Fem. nouns
Nom:	ʧúηο	fúηi	bλ:ŗi	bλ:ӷуе
(Hne)	ʧúηiso	fúnise		bá:rinei
Acc.	ʧúηise	fúnisei		iŋ:λd
Inst. fú	nisegi/ʧúnigi	fúnisei		bχ:tgi
Dat.	ʧúηisere	fúnisei		bλ:τοre
Abl.	ffúni30	fúnise		οξοη:λd
Gen.	ʧúηuso	fúnisei		onoj:àd
Loc	ʧúηusε	fúnisei		b <b>ί:</b> το3a

The inflected forms of other adjectives:

bλτο'great'		ekbo'alone'	Λτs <sup>h</sup> ⁄ikoʻbad'	mun'blunt'
Nom:	οjλd	ekbo	Λts <sup>h</sup> λko	mun
Acc.	báŗere		Λts <sup>h</sup> λkore	mun
Inst.	bλτogi	ekbo	Λts <sup>h</sup> ⁄ikogi	mungi
Dat.	báŗere		Λts <sup>h</sup> ⁄ kore	munare
Abl.	<b>δίτο3</b> ο		лts <sup>h</sup> л́koʒo	munzo
Gen.	bλτyo		Λ <b>t</b> s <sup>h</sup> ⁄ koyo	muno
Loc	bára3a		лts <sup>h</sup> л́kлза	munɛ/munʌʒa

## 5.6. Compounds:

The combination of an adjective and a noun type of compound is a common construction in Shina. For example,

dyáro manúzo 'old man' dyári dádih 'old woman' lo:lo púşo 'red flower' zíŋŋi dáki 'long stick' t/to bai 'hot food' kíne dó:ne 'black cattle'

t<sup>h</sup>ú:lo dé:r 'fat belly' dáŋo lʌmúṭi 'long tail'

## Two or more nouns combine to form the compounds.

sínyo káţe 'bank of river' púşo gáŋo 'wreath of flower' mʌyʎrmo mulśi 'step daughter' pʰere mulɛ́:k 'another girl' bếĩ pʎ:ţe 'leaves of tree'

### 5.7. Reduplication:

The numerals ék 'one', du 'two', tse: 'three', tsa:r 'four' and põ: five' are reduplicated as ékek, dúdu, tsetse:, tsáts:r, põpõ: respectively to mean one each, two each, three each, four each and five each. For example,

ékekóre ʧáʧar dé 'give four to each one of them' ékekóre põpõ: ∫ dé 'give five to each one of them' ánno:re ékek de 'give one each to these' ánno:re dúdu, de 'give two each to these' ánno:re ţseţse: de 'give three each to these'

## 6. Verb morphology of Shina:

Verbs in isolation take '-o:no' suffix as an infinitive marker. They are the forms of verbs not changed for person, number or tense. For example,

hλ3ó:no 'to laugh' dyó:no 'to give' uʧó:no 'to pack' p<sup>h</sup>λryó:no 'to pour' λlyó:no 'to pull' tʃ<sup>h</sup>uryó:no 'to put' tṣʌkyó:no 'to see'

Conditional participles are formed in Shina by suffixing '-to' to the verbs, to indicate the meaning, 'if ...(did some thing)'

Infinitive forms
rʌʒó:no 'to tell'
gunyó:no 'to think'
thyó:no 'to do'
ʌryó:no 'to bring'

Conditional participles
ragó:nto 'if told'
gunyó:nto 'if thought'
thyó:nto 'if done'
aryó:nto 'if brought'

Although t<sup>h</sup>yó:no is an infinitive verb meaning 'to do', it also serves as an infinitive marker when it occurs on nouns, meaning to 'do that work'. Then it forms all verbs like a regular verb. For example,

Noun forms
pré: 'acting'
tʌkó:r 'cover'
pa:r 'other side'
púş 'baby, child'
kʎm 'less'
obó:ki 'belch'

Verb formed from nouns
pré: thyó:no 'to act'
tʌkó:r thyó:no 'to cover'
pa:r thyó:no 'to go other side'
pús thyó:no 'Adopt (child)'
kám thyó:no 'to reduce'
obó:ki thyó:no 'to belch'

As in the above examples, thyó:no is employed in the sense, 'to do', bó:no 'to become' is employed after the noun forms to give the sense of 'to become that'. For example,

Noun forms
phát 'acquaintance'
la∫ 'shy'
prik 'bouncing'
ápe 'decrease'
só:r 'ice'
báţo 'big'

Verb formed from nouns phát bó:no 'to get acquitted' la∫ bó:no 'to become shy' prik bó:no 'to get bounced' ápe bó:no 'to get decreased' só:r bó:no 'to become ice' báto bó:no 'to become big'

In the similar way, dyó:no 'to give' is employed on the nouns to give the sense of 'to give (that)'.

Noun forms
∫Apé 'blessing'
o:∫ 'air, wind'
tshAt 'heat'
fiAt 'hand'

Verb formed from nouns
∫Apé dyó:no 'to give blessing'
o:∫ dyó:no 'to blow air'
tshAt dyó:no 'to give heat'
fAt dyó:no 'to give hand, help'

oi 'water' oi dyó:no 'to give water, irrigate' sa:t 'company' sa:t dyó:no 'to give company'

Similarly ó:no 'to come' is also used on the nouns, to indicate the sense of 'to come, become (that)'. For example,

Noun forms	Verb formed from nouns
bó:iki 'bubble'	bó:iki ó:no 'to bubble'
k <sup>h</sup> u:zi 'cough'	k <sup>h</sup> u:zi ó:no 'to cough'
ro:ş 'anger'	ro:§ ó:no 'to get angry'
hutsiki 'hiccup'	hutsiki ó:no 'to hiccup'
k <sup>h</sup> á:ji 'itch'	k <sup>h</sup> á:ji ó:no 'to itch'
§ã: 'panting, breath'	şã: ó:no 'to pant'

## 6.1. Finite verbs:

The finite verbs usually occur at the end of a sentence. In other words, they complete the utterance. They carry different markers in respect of personal pronouns, in different tenses. The following examples illustrate the use of intransitive and transitive verbs of Shina, in respect of 7 basic personal pronouns.

The **intransitive verbs** form the simple present tense verbs in the following way. The forms of the verb, boʒó:no 'to go' are as follows:

	<u>Singular</u>	<u>Plural</u>
1st per.	(mf)mu bozó:mos	(mf)be ognas(exclusive)
		(m)bei boznas(inclusive)
		(f) bε̃ boʒinʌs(inclusive)
2nd per.	(mf)tu bo	(m) ts <sup>h</sup> o bo:ʒa:
		(f) ts <sup>h</sup> ε bo:3a:
3rd per.	(m.) a:v bo:3лm	(mfn) { a: boʒna: a: boʒna: a: boʒna: }
	(f.) a: bo:ʒĩ:	(mfn)       a: boʒna:
	(n.) a:v bo:3Am	a: boʒna:

The **transitive verbs** form the simple present tense verbs in the following way: The forms of the verb dyó:no 'to give':

	<u>Singular</u>		<u>Plural</u>	
1st per.(mf)	musu dyó:mo	s (mf	f)besu dyó:nas	s(excl.)
		(m)	) bēīsu dyó:na	s(incl.)
			besu dyóinaso	(incl.)
2nd per. (mf)	tusu dyó:		ts <sup>h</sup> osu dyóa:	
			tsʰεsu dyóã:	
3rd per. (m.)	a:vsu dyóʌm	1	a:su dyó:na: a:su dyó:na: a:su dyó:na:	)
(f.)	a:su dyó:ĩ:	(mfn) <	a:su dyó:na:	}
(n.)	a:vsu dyó:ʌm		a:su dyó:na:	J

## Equational and Existential Verbs:

The forms of verb hãu 'to be' are used as copula in equational of sentences. For example,

<u>Singular</u>	<u>Plural</u>
1st per. mu hãʊ̃s 'I am'	be (exclusive) hãs 'we are'
	(m)bei hes (inclusive)
	(f) bε̃ hε̃ (inclusive)
2nd per. tu hãv	(m) ts <sup>h</sup> o hãt
	(f) $ts^h \varepsilon h\tilde{\varepsilon}$
3rd per. (m.) a:v hãũ	ƴa: hã: ๅ
(f.) a: hõĩ	$(mfn) \begin{cases} a: h\tilde{a}: \\ a: h\tilde{\epsilon} \\ a: h\tilde{a}: \end{cases}$
(n.) a:v hãữ	Ĺa: hã: ⅃

## Some examples to illustrate the use of verb hãv 'to be':

```
pʌráːde ∫úŋŋi tʂe: hã: 'there are three dogs' χοδαί bʎτo hãῦ 'God is great' á:nni pí∫uk hãĩ. 'Here is a cat' á:nni pí∫u du hẽ. 'Here are two cats' á:nni pí∫u ga ∫úŋek hã:. 'Here are a cat and a dog' hati ʧúŋe hã: 'hands are small'
```

The forms of verb bil 'to exist' are used in existential sentences. For example,

<u>Singular</u>	<u>Plural</u>
1st per. mu bil 'I am'	be (exclusive) bili 'we are
	(m)bei bili (inclusive)
	(f) bε̃ bilĩ (inclusive)
2nd per. tu bil	(m) ts <sup>h</sup> o bili
-	(f) ts <sup>h</sup> ε bilĩ
3rd per. (m.) a:v bil	$(mfn) \begin{cases} a: bil \\ a: bil \\ a: bil \end{cases}$
(f.) a: bil	$(mfn) \  \  \  \  \  \  \  \  \  \  \  \  \ $
(n.) a:v bil	La: bil

## Examples to illustrate the use of verb bil 'to exist':

anu go:şek bil 'this is a house' anni go:zi du bil 'these are two houses' anu myō: go:ş bil 'this is my house' anni myē go:zi bil 'these are my houses' anni mi kitáp bil 'these are my books' anu ſúŋek bil 'this is a dog' a:v myo bá:l bil 'he is my boy' a: mi mulái ne bil 'they are not my girls'

## Dubitative marker da 'is (it) not?'

In the event of expressing doubt or in order to question whether a particular thing exists or not, da 'is (it) not' is used outside the sentence.

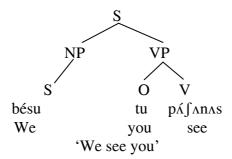
```
ani go:ş hãῦ, da? 'It is a house, is it not?'

∫eí dáŋi hỗĩ, da? 'Is the mountain

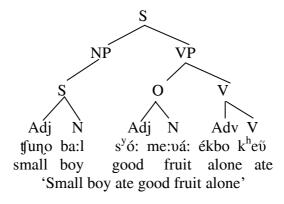
ʧúŋo ba:l ʧa:lá:k hãῦ, da? 'Small boy is smart. Isn't he?
```

#### 7. Sentences:

The syntax of the sentence in Shina is like the sentence structure of Hindi and other major Indo Aryan languages. It is primarily 'subject, object, verb' (SOV) type. For example: (Note the abbreviations: S=Sentence; NP=Noun Phrase; VP=Verb Phrase; S=Subject; O=Object; V=Verb; Adj=Adjective; Adv=Adverb; N=Noun; SC=Subordinate Clause

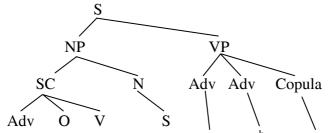


The extensions of the nouns, like the adjectives, occur before the subject or object and the extensions of the verbs, like the adverbs, occur before the verb. For example,



Other words may occur anywhere in the sentence. They are construed approximately.

The subordinate clauses, qualifying the noun or the verb occur before them respectively. Examine the clause qualifying the subject in the following example:



hi:vvi krom thenek no:kar básko thí:do háῦ. with heart work does-who servant enough tired is 'servant who works with heart is tired enough.'

In this way we can explain the sentences used in Shina language.

#### 7.1. Intonation of sentences:

There are some general features of intonation of sentences. The statements have the falling intonation at the end of the sentence whereas the questions have the rising intonation at the end of the sentence. For example,

In the above sentence, the word miʒúko meaning 'first' is emphasized. The word, which is emphasized for meaning, will have higher rise-fall intonation. Apart from the stress on the second syllable in the above example, miʒúko, even if it were with the stress on the first syllable as in tí:ni meaning 'sharp', the general intonation of the emphasized word would

not have changed. In order to indicate the emphasized word in the meaning, the word first is also shown with stress.

On the other hand, if the sentence ends with a confirmative particle, da the intonation generally rises at the end.

On the other hand, even if there is no confirmative particle, the terminal contour rises if the intention of the speaker is to seek the information. For example,

In case of wonder or exclamation, the terminal contour falls with an emphasis on the word having prominence. For example,

In the above example, rázem '(I) tell' is the centre of exclamation. Hence it has got the strong rise-fall intonation. The word kánathe 'in what way' has the next high rise and fall intonation, which indicates the intension of the speaker.

In the above sentence, the phrase syi mo:zi 'good word' is strongly emphasized, and hence it has strong rise and fall. But ne bil 'is not' is having the next high rise and fall as that phrase has the expression of exclamation of the speaker.

## 8. Writing system for Shina language:

The languages in India genetically belong to four families: Indo Aryan, Dravidian, Austro Asiatic and Tibeto

Burman. Out of these, the speakers of the languages belonging to Indo Aryan and Dravidian families are in large number. Most of these languages. except Kashmiri and Urdu, use the descendants of Brahmi script, which was originally used in the stone edicts of emperor Ashok, in the 3<sup>rd</sup> BC.

In the state of Jammu & Kashmir Urdu language in Perso-Arabic script, has been accepted as the state language, and due to its dominance, Perso-Arabic script is being used for Kashmiri language also, although the language belongs to Indo Aryan family.

Since Shina language is spoken in Ladakh district of Jammu & Kashmir state, and as mentioned earlier, it belongs to Dardic branch of Indo Aryan family, the Perso Arabic script is recommended for Shina. However, the Devanagari equivalents for every phoneme is also suggested, in case any one intends to write Shina language in Devanagari script. However, a number of modifications had to be suggested in both Perso Arabic and Devanagari scripts, to represent the phonemes of Shina correctly. It was noticed that fewer modifications were necessary for Devanagari script than for Urdu script. Since Shina is member of Indo Aryan family of languages, it is not surprising that Devanagari script can represent most of the phonemes of Shina, and the few modified symbols suggested in the light of Parivardhita Devanagari script (Extended Devanagari script) can represent the other phonemes special to Shina.

### 8.1. Scripts recommended for Shina:

## 8.1.1. Perso Arabic script:

The sounds of Shina which could be represented by the letters in Perso Arabic script are retained as they appear in their usual initial, medial and final occurrences.

However, following seven graphs needed modifications to represent the sounds specific to Shina. They are:

## n n to ts s z and 3

For short e and short o 'ulta jazam' and for ε: two 'nuktas' below the letter are used. For θ and θ: the Kashmiri way of writing is used. That is, 'hamza' over 'alif' for θ and 'hamza' with length modification over 'alif' for θ: are used.

For stress, 'khadi zabar' and for nasalization, the 'noon' without the dot are used. The symbols used here are only the recommendations. The stress and nasalization marks may be found useful under special circumstances of writing words which contrast in meaning the basis of these supra-segmental features. The frequency of such words is however very low. In the normal circumstances it may be written without these marks. But in the circumstances of teaching Shina language it would necessary to indicate these because the students will have to know which syllable of the word is stressed. So, they are indicated in the vocabulary, collected in the latter part of the book.

The ideal script for the Shina language is that which would be most phonemic. Hence the recommendations of the script are in accordance with the list of phonemes, in the following charts.

The shapes of the Perso Arabic letters in the three positions, Initial, Medial and Final are shown. The variant shapes of the graphs are shown by an oblique line. The Modifications in the Perso Arabic script are shown below or above a horizontal line to indicate whether the marks are to be put below of above the graphs.

8.1.2. The following tables how the writing systems for Shina language, in Perso Arabic and Devanagari Scripts:

Phonemes	Perso	Arabic	Script	Devanag	gari Script
Vowels	Initial	Media	l Final	Primary	Secondary
1		2			3
i	1	7	_	इ	
i:	7	<u> </u>	ی	र्इ	
e	(د	ٽ	تے	ŭ	
e:	<u>)</u>		اہے	ए	
ε	۶	لعر	2/6	<del>ऍ</del>	
ε:	۶.,	يعر	يا/يا	Ţ	
э	۶	5		अ	
ə:	بد	عم		अर्ग	
a	1			अ	

1		2		3	
a:	ĩ	J	1	आ	3
o	او	ž	ۆ	आं	to 2
o:	91	,	,	ओ	
u	9	9,	2	3	
u:	او	6	6	35	nan
Consonants					
pa	<u></u>	۳	پ	प	ר
p <sup>h</sup> a	Ø.;	Œ.	O.	फ	÷.
ba	ب	ب	·	ळ	<u> </u>
ma	مر	<b>A</b>	۴	ਜ	F
ta	<u>ت</u>	۳	ت	त	7
t <sup>h</sup> a	ä	äs	ВĞ	थ	ક
da	ر ر	1	٨	द	
na	ン	ن	$\omega$	न	=
ţa	ٹ	ڻ	ڪ	ਟ	ti v

1		2		9	3
t <sup>h</sup> a	25	6	\$	ਰ	
фa	ڈ	مگر	در مد	ड	
ηa	ల	ಲ್ರಿ	<b>o</b>	ण	ਰ
ka	515	5/5		क	क
$k^{h}a$	2	8	8	ख	रु
ga	3/3	3/3	گ	ग	3
ŋa	ی	ڻ	0	ङ	
tsa	ڗ	ژ	ژ	च	マ
ts <sup>h</sup> a	נ'פס	<u>ה</u> מ	تزه	छ	
ţſа	2 2	ؿ	Ç	괴	7
₫ <sup>ħ</sup> a	3.	<i>3</i> .	8.	छ	
dза	7	2	3	ਰ	5
ţşa	<i>;</i>	<i>;</i>	ز	क्ष	₹,
ţşha	"גם	تص	<i>ڏھ</i>	क्ष	

1		2		3	
la	)	J	J	ਲ	<b>6</b>
ra	J	1	1	र	/ <sup>c</sup>
sa	سر	سر	س س	स	સ
za	ز	j	j	ज़	બં
∫a	شر	نثر	m	द्वा	\$
за	70	20	હ	इा	₹. 5
şa	عثد	<b>ئن</b> ہ	شش	ঘ	7
za	200	2.	<u></u>	ब्र	ठ
xa	ż	ż	ż	ख	कृ
γa	ż	غ/بغ	į	ग्रं	<u> इ</u>
ha	7	9	2	ह	
va	و	,	,	ਕ	0
ya	ي	ي	4	य	ट
Nasalization	1/2	U	$\cup$		ڬ
Consonant marker					`
1				1	

## 8.1.3. Alphabet for Perso Arabic writing:

The script suggested above for Perso Arabic writing is arranged in the traditional alphabetical order below. The name of each letter is written below them. The phonemes represented by the letters are already given in the previous charts.

The graphs are arranged below in the Perso Arabic alphabet for Shina, on the basis of the similarity of shapes. That is, the letters having similar shapes are grouped together. The letter with less modifications are introduced earlier than the ones with more modifications.

		Alpha	ibet for Sl	nina		
1.	6	91	1	ĩ	Í	=
1.	u:	u	i	a:	a	alif
2.	او	او	اپ	اعہ	٥	
	o:	O	i:	э:		
3.				ب	<b>)</b> : e	
				e:	e	
4.				e: <b>£</b>	אָ	
				ε:	ε	-
5.			ಅ	ت	پ	ب
			ţe	te	pe	be
6.	چ	3	હ	こ	خ	2
	<b>f</b> im	zim	3im	ʤi:m	xai	hai
7.		,	<b>ر</b>			,
7.		va:v	da:l			dal

8.		<b>j</b> tse	ر tse	j ze	/ re
9.		هو şi:n		<b>ش</b> ∫i:n	س si:n
10.	<b>g</b> va:w	<b>ຜ</b> nu:n	o ŋu:n	u:n	ل la:m
11.				ga:f	ک ka:f
12.			ye:	م mi:m	· γain
13.		<b>₫</b> , ¶ <sup>h</sup> e:	t <sup>h</sup> e:	رقم t <sup>h</sup> e:	p <sup>h</sup> e:
14.		k <sup>h</sup> af		למ tshe:	زھ tsʰe:
15.			1	 x <sup>h</sup> adi: zaba	ar
16.				ں noon-e-γo	onna:

Some of the words containing the sounds special to Shina may be illustrated here. Other sounds are written in the same way as they are done in Kashmiri and Urdu. However, the teacher's help may be necessary in order to learn this writing system.

Orphan	злго́:	چىئر <b>لا</b>
In between	mizúko	رهجوكو
Horn	şíŋo	وه المو

Mother-n-law	ſńş	تنسش
Middle	zíŋi	ولشي
Straight	ţşʌlá:	ترلا
Walnut	λţşhó:	ارّھوا
Onion	tsoŋ	נ <b>ג</b> ט
Eclipse	kó:ŋor	کو'تور
Rain	mḗi	مبير
Room	láit	لبلت
Sixteen	§õ:ĩ	وو ما نسویں

## 8.1.4. The Devanagari script:

The primary letters of the Devanagari vowels occur in the initial position of the words, whereas the secondary letters of vowels, which are also known as ligatures, occur with the consonants in the non-initial position.

The primary letters of the consonants in Devanagari, contain the inherent /a/ vowel. The secondary letters are used for writing the clusters of consonants, as is done in the other

languages which use Devanagari script. The consonants, in whose case the secondary letters are not indicated, do not form them in the usual writing system. In case of their occurrence, in exceptional circumstances, the first consonant of the cluster could be indicated with a consonant marker (halant mark).

# 8.1.5. The following tables show the writing system for Devanagari Script:

In Devanagari script the modifications are not as many as they were in Perso Arabic script. It may also be noted that there is fairly a regular way of combining ligatures of vowels with the consonants.

The fourteen vowel letters are arranged in the Devanagari traditional order. The corresponding ligatures are given below each letter. The modifications suggested by the Central Hindi Directorate, (Government of India), to the traditional Devanagari script, in the Parivardhita Devanagari (Extended Devanagari) Alphabet, are accepted here also in suggesting the modifications to the script. In case any ambiguity was created in this process, then suitable different modifications are suggested to avoid confusion. The ligatures are shown below the primary letter.

In order to indicate the exact pronunciation and avoid ambiguity, in contrasting worc  $\Rightarrow$   $\Rightarrow$  ( $\Rightarrow$   $\Rightarrow$ :) and  $\begin{tabular}{c} \begin{tabular}{l} \begin{tabular}{c} \begin{tabular}{$ 

Thirty six consonant letters may be arranged as follows. It may be observed that the homorganity of the consonants is maintained in the process of introducing the new symbols.

The phonetic values for the symbols have been shown in the previous charts on the writing system.

## Consonants: Primary and Secondary Symbols:

Primary: (1)	क	ख	ग	ख	ग्	इ.	
Secondary:	æ	ख	2	20	3	इ.	
Primary: (2)	च	ध	ਗ	হা	क्रा	य	
Secondary:	モ	ध्	ថ	হ	इ	र	
Primary: (3)	य	छ	ज़	स			
Secondary:	マ	छ	ড়	स			
Primary: (4) て	ठ	ेड	তা	ष	ष	क्षा	क्र
Secondary: ट	ত্	ड्	σ	E	E	8	क्ष
Primary: (5)	ਰ	थ	द	ਜ '	र र	ल	
Secondary:	7	2	द	ē ,		c.	
Primary: (6)	प	फ	ब	म	ਕ		
Secondary:	τ	प	9	£	ō,		
Primary: (7)	ह						
Secondary:	ह						

The graphs can be written with vowel ligatures also:

# के को क का कि की कु क् के के कुं के कां की

Similarly, the other consonants can also be written as:

# र्या बा बा वा वा वा वा वा वा वा वा वो वो वो वो वो

The consonant clusters can be written as it is done in Devanagari by making use of the secondary symbols. Whenever there would be a case of modified symbol losing their identity in clusters, the first consonant could be written with 'consonant marker' or what is called in Hindi, 'halant mark', just below the first letter. For example,

utsyono can be written as उन्योना or उन्योना utsyo:no can be written as उद्योना or उस्योना tarui can be written as तरह phatuei can be written as फट्वेइ misaryo:no can be written as किहारीना मुक्तिया can be written as सिहारीना मुक्तिया can be written as स्वार्थना हिंदी होंगे can be written as स्वार्थ होंगे can be written as सिहारी डिंदी होंगे टिंदी डिंदी káγu: can be written as केश् áyav can be written as अयव unéilo can be written as उनैह्ली

The stress may be marked by a stroke on the stressed syllable, as done on the word áyav अयव above, Since the words would be contrasting on the basis of stress, it may be obligatory to mark it at least on certain words which are likely to cause the difference in meaning. It would be mandatory while preparing the teaching material. In the cases where the contrast between stressed and non-stressed words is not created, marking stress in Shina script may be optional.

Some words contrasting in meaning on the basis of stress are illustrated below:

The nasalization can be indicated by a 'chandra bindu' or 'a moon with a dot inside', on the letter which is nasalized.

More examples cam be given to illustrate the writing of diphthongs:

'rain' में इँ	'how' ቱ숙3
'of burning' दुँइना	'father-in-law' 최광
'ram' के र्रहुलों	'room' ਲਿਡ਼ੰਗ
'water' 别复	'sky' अर्डुं इ
'earth' த்த	'wife's brother' होइरी

The above brief grammar describes the Shina language spoken in Dras area of Kargil District of Jammu and Kashmir state.

# 9. Shina Language Vocabulary

The data from Shina language spoken around Dras was collected from different informants during the field trips, in 1971-75. It may be noticed that for many words, they gave the Urdu, Persian or Balti words which are included here.

After every Shina word, its use in the language, either masculine (m.) or feminine (f.) is indicated. Singular (sg.) and plural (pl) forms are also indicated. A number of words related to the main entry were supplied by the same informant or different informants, which are given below the main entry. Alternative pronunciations by the same or different informant, are shown after word in (), after '~' mark.

### Transcription of vowels:

	<b>Front</b>	_	Mid	Back
<u>High</u>	i		iu	u
	I		(rarely)	
Lower high	e			O
Higher low		ε	Э	ΛЭ
Low			a	

All vowels can occur with length and stress which are indicated by [:] and [']. Stressed vowels have a tendency to be longer and of slightly higher pitch. Vowels in the words with single syllable are optionally stressed. Voiceless vowels, occurring at the end of words, are marked with [.], below the vowel: [e].

**Vowel Sequences:** Vowel sequences appear as a result of alternative pronunciation with a glide:  $\tilde{a}i$ ,  $\tilde{e}i$ ,  $\tilde{u}i$ ,  $\tilde{i}\tilde{u}$ ,  $\tilde{\lambda}\tilde{i}$ ,  $\tilde{a}e$ ,  $\tilde{a}o$ ,  $\tilde{e}$ ,  $\tilde{e}i$ ,  $\tilde{e}i$ ,  $\tilde{e}i$ ,  $\tilde{e}i$ ,  $\tilde{e}i$ ,  $\tilde{u}i$ ,

## Transcription of consonants:

(Note: vl=voiceless; un=unaspirated; as=aspirated; vd=voiced.)

		Labio- dental						Uv- ular	Glo- ttal
S vl-	р	acmai	ш	t	t	tai	k	q	?
t un- o vl-	$p^h$			$t^h$	th		$k^h$		
p as- s vd- un-	b			d	d		g		
Af vl-			ts		ts	ţſ			
fr un- ic vl- at as-			ts <sup>h</sup>		ts <sup>h</sup>	$\mathfrak{t}^{h}$			
es vd- un-			ďz			ф			
Nasals-	- m			n	η	ŋ	ŋ		
Lateral Approx		ıt		1					
Trill				r					
Flaps				ſ	t				
Frica-v	-	f	ð	s z	§ Z	∫ 3	x γ	χ	h h
Appro- ximant		υ				y			

#### Notes:

- 1. Superscript [h] as [h] is used to indicate that the consonant on which it occurs is aspirated. No cluster of a consonant + [h] occurs in the data.
- 2. ts and tf, in gemination, are conventionally written as [tst] and [tft] respectively. But, in pronunciation, they are [tst] and [tft]. This pronunciation of [ttf] is also confirmed in the words with a word boundary between [t] and [tf]. For example, in words like [axrət tfən], meaning north, there is a word boundary between [axrət] and [tfən]. It may also be written as [axrət#tfən], where # indicates the word boundary. But we have used space here.
- 3. Approximants  $[\upsilon, y]$  may occur with nasalization also. They are marked with the superscript:  $[\tilde{\ }]$ , like  $[\tilde{\upsilon}, \tilde{y}]$ .
- 4. Approximants [w,y] stand for different sounds here, than in the IPA. That is, [w] is a voiced labial-velar approximant in the IPA whereas it is a bilabial approximant here and [y] is a high front rounded vowel in the IPA whereas it is a palatal approximant here.
- 5. For voiced velar fricative  $[\gamma]$  symbol is used here whereas in IPA the symbol for voiced velar fricative is  $[\gamma]$
- 6. [w,y] are used as superscript to indicate respectively the labialized and palatalized pronunciation of the consonants on which they occur. E.g.  $[k^w]$  is labialized variety of [k] and  $[p^y]$  is the palatalized variety of [p].
- 7. Sometimes consonants [r], [l] and [m]are used vocalically. That is, for example in [ $\Lambda$ tr] meaning perfume, or [ $\int \Lambda$ kr] meaning sugar, the stops [t] or [k] are released into [r] without any vowel. Similarly in [ $\int \Lambda$ kl] meaning shape, [l] is released vocalically. Vocalic [l] is symbolized as [l]. Further in [nézm] meaning poetry, [m] is released vocalically. Such cases of vocalic releases of [r], [l] and [m] are represented as [r], [l] and [m] respectively.

## 9.1. Earth, sky, water etc.

1. Air,	[ó:∫] m.sg.; [ó:∫e] m.pl.
2. Ash	[da:1]
3. Bank of the river,	[ʧ <sup>h</sup> úp] m.sg.; [ʧ <sup>h</sup> úpe] m.pl.
	[sínyo kátfe]
4. Brook,	[úts] m.
5. Cave	[bó] m.sg. [bóyé] m.pl.
6. Clay,	[tʃítʃel] m.sg. (~ [tʃítʃtel])
7. Cloud,	[ázo] m.sg.; [áze] m.pl.
8. Coast	[th <sup>h</sup> úp]
9. Cold,	[tsvýe] adj.
	[tséəno] 'to feel cold'
10. Comet	[lo:tsʰár]
11. Cyclone	[yáţsa buró:]
12. Darkness	[t <sup>h</sup> κρ] m.sg.
13. Dawn	[ló:thap] m.sg. 'end of darkness'
	[tfol]
14. Desert	[siŋálo] m.sg.
15. Dew	[p <sup>h</sup> úrus] m.sg. [p <sup>h</sup> úrutse] m.pl.
16. Dust	[udú:] m.sg. [udú:e] m.pl.
17. Earth	[kúi] f.sg.
18. Earthquake	[műya:l] f.sg.
19. Echo	[bʌʃóno] (From Urdu bʌʒa:na)
	[bráki bʌʃóno]
20. Eclipse	[kó:ηor] m.sg.
21. Flame	[gấi] f.sg.
22. Foam	[pʰí:η] f.sg.
23. Forest	[ʤe:l] m.sg.
24. Fire	[p <sup>h</sup> u:]
25. Flood	[butse vázei] f.sg.
	[mu:s] f.sg. [mu:ze] f.pl.
26. Fog	[kaγú:] m.sg. (~ [kawú:])
<u> </u>	[p <sup>h</sup> rus]
27. Ground	[kúi] m.sg.
	- · - ·

[da:s]

```
78
```

60. Satellite

```
28. Hail
                         [dóro] m.sg. [dóre] m.pl.
                         [hí:n]
                         [tshát] m.sg.
29. Heat
30. High fever
                         [buyá:r] f.sg.
31. Hill
                         [[éi] m.sg.
                         [thuke] m.sg. [thuke] m.pl.
32. Hillock
33. Island
                         [kúi] (ground, land)
                         [so:r] m.sg. [so:re] m.pl. (~[so:ər])
34. Ice
                         [tóri] f.sg. [tóre] f.pl. (~ [torí:] f.sg.)
35. Isthmus
                         [dí[tfuni]
36. Lake
                         [bírɪ] f.sg. [bíre] f.pl.
37. Lightening
                         [bítsus] f.sg. [bítsuze] f.pl.
38. Limestone
                         [móti] f.sg. [móte] f.pl.
39. Mist
                         [kayú:] m.sg.
40. Moon light
                         [yu:n tsah] (yu:n=moon, tsah = light)
41. Mountain
                         [[eí] f.sg. [[Ayé] f.pl.
                         [lo:thár] m.sg.
42. Morning star
43. Moon
                         [yún] f.sg.
                         [k^h \lambda r \lambda k] m.sg. [k^h \lambda r \lambda ke] m.pl.
44. Moss
                         [dok] m.sg.
45. Mud
46. Nature
                         [kudr\u00e1t]
47. Ocean
                         [s	ír] m.sg.
                         [t]^hi:s] f.sg. [t]^hi:ze] f.pl.
48. Peak
                         [k^ha:y] f.sg. [k^ha:ye] f.pl.
49. Pebble
50. Plain
                         [da:s] m.sg.
51. Planet
                         [táro] m.sg.
52. Rain
                         [mḗi] f.sg.
                         [bizón] f.sg.
53. Rainbow
54. Ray
                         [gálo] m.sg. [gále] m.pl.
55. River
                         [sin] f.sg. [sine] f.pl.
56. Road
                         [pon] f.sg. [pone] f.pl.
57. Rock
                         [gi:ro]
                         [br<sub>A</sub>k]
58. Rock
                         [gí:ro] m.sg. [gí:re] m.pl.
59. Sand
                         [sínɛl] m.sg. (~ [sínɪl])
```

[táro] m.sg. [táre] m.pl.

61. Sea	[sʌr] m.sg.		
62. Shade	[tʃʰóro] m.sg.		

63. Sky [aŋŋʎī] m.sg.(~[aŋấi] ~ [aŋŋέi])

64. Snow [fiín] m.sg. 65. Spring of water [uts] m.sg.

66. Star [táro] m.sg. [táre] m.pl. 67. Stone [bʌt] m.sg. [bʌti] m.pl.

68. Storm [bʌláh] f.sg.

[tu:fan] f.sg.

69. Stream [í:1] m.sg.

[gʌvó:] 'canal'

70. Sun [sú:rɪ] f.sg.

71. Sunshine [tílɪ]

[tíle] 'twilight'

72. Thunder [bítʃtʃus] mf sg.

73. Universe [bάτο aŋŋάῖ] 'big sky'
74. Valley [tsár] m.sg. 'water falls'

75. Volcano [dráŋ bóno] 'breaking of rocks'

76. Water [ói] m.sg.
 77. Wave [óyeu fháti]

[tsháti] 'to vomit'

78. Weather [mósim]

79. Whirl pool [ói kíkiri] 'turning of water'

80. Wind [ó:∫] m.sg. 81. Wood [káto] m.sg. 82. World [dunyát] f.sg.

## 9.2. Mankind, Sex, family, Relationship etc.

83. Adopted child [púş] m.sg.

[pús thyó:no] 'to adopt a child'

84. Ancestors [dáðo málo] 85. Baby [baál] m.sg.

86. Bachelor [ká s nethehák ba:l]

'man who has not yet married'

87. Blind  $[\S \acute{e}:\upsilon]$  sg.  $[\S \acute{e}:\upsilon]$  pl.

```
88. Boy
                       [bá:l]
89. Bridge
                       [danó]
88. Bridegroom
                       [filál] m.sg.
                       [káko] (a term of endearment also)
90. Brother
91. Brother
                       [mʌyʌ́rmo za:]
92. Brother (elder)
                       [bíro káko za:]
93. Brother (younger) [tfúηο káko za:]
94. Brother-in-law
                       [[eirí]
                       [bʌrév] 'husband'
95. Brother's wife
                       [kákei tféi]
                       [tfúno bá:1]
96. Child
                       [bá:l t[há:l]
97. Childhood
                       [khiníro]
98. Cripple
99. Daughter
                       [mulái]
    Daughter (step)
                       [mʌyʌrmo mulái]
100. Daughter-in-law [nú:s]
101. Daughter-in-law's
                       [billḗĩ1
    father
102. Daughter-in-law's
    mother
                       [billé:n]
103. Descendents
                       [mirá:fs]
104. Dumb
                       [tfáto]
105. Deaf mute
                       [húto]
106. Elopement
                       [na: [thyó:no]
                       [bó: [i] 'call, cry of heart'
107. Embrace
108. Eunuch
                       [né hólilok]
109. Family
                       [b\(\psi\)tsih]
                       [thúlo]
110. Fat
                       [bábo] m.sg.; [bábe] m.pl.
111. Father
112. Father's brother
    (elder)
                       [báro babó]
113. Father's brother
                       [tfúno babó]
    (vounger)
                       [p<sup>h</sup>apíh]
114. Father's sister
                       [[éər]
115. Father-in-law
116. Female
                       [ső:tsi]
```

117. Friend	[dost]
	[sa:ti]
118. Girl	[mulái]
119. Grand daughter	[pá:tsi]
120. Grand father	[dá:do]
121. Grand mother	[dʌdí:]
122. Grand son	[pó:ţso]
123. Great grand	
daughter	[ρλήό:ţsi]
124. Great grand	-
father	[dá:do bábo]
125, Great grand	
mother	[dídí áðæ]
126. Great grand son	[ρλήό:τεο]
127. Hunch back	[gurú:]
128. Husband	[bʌréυ]
129. Husband's	
brother	[ʃeirí]
130. Husband's brothe	er's
wife	[bʌrév zʌvei ʧếĩ]
131. Husband's sister	[bʌréi sʌs]
132. Husband's sister	's
husband	[bʌréi sʌzó: bʌrév]
133. Infant	[kótte ʤá:lɔ]
	[ʤúk ʤá:lok]
134. Lean	[kʰaʧí:lo]
135. Left handed	[k <sup>h</sup> ú∫o]
136. Maid	[kʎ∫netʰek mulái]
137. Male	[bíro]
138. Man	[mʌnúz̞o]
139. Marriage	[k\[delta\]] f.sg. [k\[delta\]ge f.pl
140. Master	[ma:stər]
141. Maternal aunt	[ʃʃúni á:ʒe]
142. Maternal aunt's	
daughter	[fúni a:zéi mulái]
143. Maternal aunt's	

husband 144. Maternal aunt's	[ʧúηί a:ʒéυ bʌréυ]
Son	[ʃʃúni á:30 ba:1]
145. Maternal grand	
father's home	[momyá:l]
146. Maternal uncle	[mó:mo]
147. Maternal uncle's	
daughter	[mó:mei mulái]
148. Maternal uncle's	
son	[mó:mo bá:l]
149. Maternal uncle's	
wife	[mó:mei ʧếĩ]
	$[p^h \wedge pi:] f.sg., [p^h \wedge pyé:] f.pl.$
150. Mother	[á:ʤe]
151. Mother's brother	[á:ʤo ká:ko]
	[mó:mo]
152. Mother's sister	
(elder)	[b⁄i á:ʒe]
153. Mother's sister	
(young)	[ʧúni á:ʒe]
154. Mother-in-law	[ʃʎʂ]
155. Nephew	[káko: bá:l]
156. Niece	[kákei mulái]
157. Old	[dyáro]
158. Old man	[dáro manúzo]
	[dʒáro dádo]
159. Old woman	[ʤári dádih]
160. Orphan	[3ʌró:] m.sg., [3ʌró:e] m.pl.
161. Parents	[mo:má:lo]
	[á:ʒe bábo]
162. Paternal aunt	[phapíh]
163. Paternal aunt's	
daughter	[p <sup>h</sup> apeí mulái]
164. Paternal aunt's	
husband	[p <sup>h</sup> apyó bʌréυ]
165. Paternal aunt's	

	L
son	[pʰapyó bá:l]
166. Paternal uncle's	t.
daughter	[phapeí mulái]
167. Paternal uncle's	
son	[fúno bá:bo bá:l]
168. Paternal elder	,
uncle's wife	[bhto babei ffet]
169. Paternal younger	
uncle's wife	[fúno babei ffei]
170. People	[ʤʎk] sg. [ʤʎkeĥ] pl
171. Person	[mʌnúzo]
172. Pregnancy	[surapái]
	[ʧó:no hếk]
173. Pregnant woman	[ʧó:no hếk ʧếĩ]
174. Race	[dʌrbʌk]
175. Relatives	[tóəme]
176. Sister (elder)	[bʌ́r̞i káki]
	[bλτί sʌs]
177. Sister (younger)	[tʃúni káki]
	[ʧúηί sas]
178. Short	[khúto]
179. Sister-in-law	[ʧếĩ sas]
180. Son	[bá:1]
181. Son-in-law	[ʤλπλτεό]
182. Stammerer	$[t \int \Lambda k^h \Lambda t]$
183. Spinster	[kʎ∫netʰek mulái]
184. Spoon	[tʃʌmtʃá:]
185. Step mother	[á:ʒe]
186. Step son	[bá:1]
187. Step sister	[SAS]
188. Tall	[dáno]
189. Twin	[yói]
190. Vessel	[za:ŋs]
191. Widow	[kʌgú:ni]
192. Widower	[kʌgú:no]
193. Wife	[ʧḗĩ]

194. Wife's brother [∫eirí:] sg. [∫eiryé] pl.

195. Wife's sister [tʃẽī sʌs]

196. Wife's sister's

husband [tře sazev barév]

197. Woman [fếῖ]
198. Young [fúηo]
199. Youth [fobúr]
[ʤλνά:ni]

#### 9.3. Animals, birds etc:

200. Animal (tame) [he:υán]

201. Ant [p<sup>h</sup>ilí:li] f.sg. [p<sup>h</sup>ilí:lo] m.sg. 202. Antilope [mʌyáro] m.sg. [mʌyári] f.sg.

203. Antelope's cub [kilλi]

204. Ass [zʌkúη] m.sg. [sốtsi zʌkúη] f.sg,

[zʌkúni] m.pl.

205. Monkey  $[\int \Lambda di:] \text{ sg. } [\int \Lambda dy \acute{e}:] \text{ pl.}$ 

206. Bat [rɔ́ta ʧẽi] 207. Beak [musú:ti]

207. Bear [iş] m.sg. [kī́s] f.sg.

208. Beast [fie:υá:n]

209. Bed bug  $[p^h \acute{\circ}: fe]$  f.sg.  $[p^h \acute{\circ}: fi]$  f.sg.

 210. Beetle
 [lurắî]

 211. Bill
 [musú:ti]

 212. Bird
 [tʃʌtʃuɪ]

213. Bitch [sốtṣi ʃúŋ] sg. [sốtṣi ʃúŋi] pl.

214. Boar [sú:r] sg. [sú:re] pl.

215. Buffalo (he) [bí:ro máiş] sg. [bí:ro máişe] pl. (she) [sốtṣi máiş] sg. [sốtṣi máizi] pl.

216. Bull [dó:no] 'cattle'

217. Butterfly [p<sup>h</sup>atυλi]

218. Cage  $[tak \int \acute{a}:] sg. [tak \int \acute{e}:] pl.$ 

219. Calf  $[b \wedge t^h \wedge r]$  f.sg.  $[b \wedge t^h \wedge a : r]$  m.sg.

220. Camel [ű:t]

221. Cat (male)  $[pi \int u]$  m.sg.  $[pi \int e]$  m.pl.

```
[píʃi] f.sg. [piʃyé:] f.pl.
                            (female)
                                                                      [krĩ:] 'insect'
222. Caterpillar
223. Cattle
                                                                      [dó:ne]
                                                                      [lás dó:ne]
224. Centipede
                                                                      [[\lambdalp\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\ellip\
225. Chicken
                                                                      [tʃʌyấ:]
                                                                      [nó:r] f.sg. [nó:re] f.pl.
226. Claw
                                                                      [dʒón] f.sg.
227. Cobra
228. Cobra hood
                                                                      [dzúnyo sis]
229. Cock
                                                                      [kokó:]
230. Cockatoo
                                                                      [tsamúto] m.sg.
                                                                      [p<sup>h</sup>atá:] mf.
231. Colt
232. Cow
                                                                      [gá:v] sg. [gáve] pl.
233. Crab
                                                                      [nɛz	ím] sg. [nɛz	íme] pl.
                                                                      [tfhíme khá:mo]
234. Crane
                                                                      [gʌltʰós] sg. [zgʌltʰós] (from Balti lge.)
235. Crocodile
                                                                      [kórkus] sg. [kórkutse] pl.
236. Crow
237. Cuckoo
                                                                      [kʌyú:ni] 'raven with red beak'
238. Deer
                                                                      [ró:ns] sg. [ró:nse] pl.
239. Dog
                                                                      [[ún] sg. [[úne] pl.
240. Donkey
                                                                      [zíkun]
241. Duck
                                                                      [ói bʌrus]
                                                                      [thi:mo krí] sg. [thi:mo kríe] pl.
242. Earth worm
243. Egg
                                                                      [t<sup>h</sup>ú:1]
244. Elephant
                                                                      [fixsto]
245. Sheep (female)
                                                                      [e]
246. Feather
                                                                      [páte]
247. Fire fly
                                                                      [tsá: krí]
                                                                      [\mathfrak{f}^hí:mo] sg. [\mathfrak{f}^hí:me] pl.
248. Fish
249. Fly
                                                                       [hʌbú:]
                                                                      [lói] f. [vʌfár] m.
250. Fox
251. Frog
                                                                      [mʌŋók] sg. [mʌŋóke] pl.
252. Fur
                                                                      [bʌpʰúr] f.
253. Gnat
                                                                      [műe]
                                                                      [t[hətí:lo]
254. Goat (he)
                                                                      [?ái]
              Goat (she)
```

255. Goose	[buló:] mf.sg. [bulóe] mf.pl.
256. Grass hopper	[yáţşʌlóh]
	[ã∫up]
257. Hare	[ryốŋ] (A Balti word)
258. Hawk	[úkpa] (A Balti word)
259. Hen	[sốt̞si kokó]
260. Hyde	[ʃó:rde tʃom] 'processed leather'
261. Hind leg	[pətí:ne pé]
262. Honey bee	[mʌt̞sí:]
	[biyấri] f.
263. Hoof	[kʰó:r] sg. [kʰó:re] pl.
264. Horn	[şíŋo] m.sg. [şíŋe] m.pl.
265. Hornet	[bīyấri]
266. Horse	[ấ∫up] sg. [ấ∫pe] pl.
267. Insect	[krī́:]
268. Jackal	[∫yó:l] mf.
269. Kid	[ʧaál]
270. King fisher	[ʧ <sup>h</sup> íme k <sup>h</sup> á:mo]
271. Lamb	[oró:ŋ] sg. [oró:ŋe] pl.
272. Leech	[durká:] f.sg. (Kashmiri word)
273. Leopard	[dí] sg. [díỹẽ]
274. Lion	[∫é:re bəbə́r]
275. Lion's cub	[∫e:ró bá:l]
276. Live stock	[lís dó:ne]
277. Lizard	[şe:υ kʰikílo]
278. Louse	[ʤũ] sg. [ʤũẽ] pl.
279. Mane	[bé:l]
280. Mare	[só:tʂi ấ∫up]
281. Mongoose	[gʌltʰós] (Balti word)
282. Monkey	[ʃʌdí:]
283. Mosquito	[mấ] sg. [mữẽ] pl.
284. Mouse	[műzi] sg. [műze] pl.
285. Mule	[kʰʎʧər] (from Urdu)
286. Myna	[hári ffếi]
287. Nest	[ĥaló:l] sg. [ĥaló:le] pl.
288. Owl	[hú:] sg. [húe]
	=

289. Vulture	[bríŋ]
290. Parrot	[to:ta:] (from Urdu)
291. Paw	[no:ryé] pl.
292. Peacock	[mʌyú:n]
293. Pheasant	[kákəs] sg. [kákətse] pl.
294. Pig	[sú:r] (from Urdu)
295. Pigeon	[kuŋú:lo] m.sg. [kuŋú:li] f.sg.
296. Pincer	[pʰúguṇo:h]
297. Pony	[pʰʎt̞a:]
298. Puppy	[kʰukúr] sg. [kʰukúri] pl.
299. Python	[dʒón]
300. Rabbit	[ʃyấ:ប̃]
301. Ram	[kʌráelo]
302. Rat	[mú:ɛ̞] sg. [mú:ze] pl.
303. Raven	[kó:rkus] sg. [kó:rkuʦi] pl.
304. Scorpion	[gʌltʰós] (same Balti word: crocodile)
305. Sheep	[ʔấilo]
306. Snail	[ʧáṇʧul] sg. [ʧáṇʧuli] pl.
307. Snake	[dʒón]
308. Sparrow	[yó:ʧ̃ẽi]
309. Spider	[tsʌzá:] m.
310. Stallion	[ʎʃpa:l]
311. Sting	[dón]
312. Stork	[oi báros] sg. [oi bároze] pl.
313. Squirrel	[tru [úni]
314. Swan	[oi báros] sg. [oi bároze] pl.
315. Tail	[lʌmúti] sg. [lʌmúte] pl.
316. Tiger	[dī́:]
317. Toad	[mʌŋók] (same as frog)
318. Tortoise	[ŋʌlśs] (Balti word, [ŋʌllśs])
319. Trunk	[tsutsúi] sg. [tsutsúe] pl.
320. Tusk	[hásto]
321. Venom	[dzáhar]
322. Vulture	[rózunu:n]
323. Wasp	[buló:]
324. Wing	[pɔ́:to] sg. [pɔ́:te] pl.
$\mathcal{L}$	1 6 2 6 11 6 3 1

325. Wolf
326. Wood pecker
327. Worm
328. Young one

[úruk] sg. [úrke] pl.
[káto p<sup>h</sup>utének]
[krī́:] sg. [krī́ỹẽ] pl.
[ʧúηο] sg. [ʧúηe] pl.

## 9.4. Parts of the body, body conditions and functions:

329. Alive	[ʤóno]
330. Anemia	[serpó]
331. Ankle	[k <sup>h</sup> ríts] sg. [k <sup>h</sup> rítsi] pl.
332. Anus	[pó:ni] sg. [pó:ne] pl.
333. Arm (right)	[dastino [áko]
(left)	[kʰáo ʃáko]
334. Arm pit	[gikíti]
335. Asthma	[dím]
336. Back	[dá:ke]
337. Bald	[pʰaráro] sg. [pʰaráre] pl.
338. Bandage	[patí:]
339. Beard	[dái]
340. Belch	[obóki]
341. Belly	[dé:r] sg. [dé:re] pl. (~ [dé:ər])
342. Birth	[ʤó:no]
	[ʧá:lo] 'to give birth'
343. Bladder	[mutsó:to]
344. Blind	[şé:v] sg. [şé:] pl.
345. Blister	[wʌyʎʊ]
346. Blood	[lé:l]
347. Body	[dím]
348. Boil	[dʌʤó:no]
	[ké:əno]
349. Bone	[átti] (~ [áti])
350. Brain	[móto]
351. Breast	[mámu] sg. [máme] pl.
352. Breath	[şấ:]
353. Buttock	[phons]
	[sʌŋáy]

354. Calf of the leg.	[pí:nye]
355. Cancer	[\(\rho\)\sino=inside,\(r\)\cdots\(\rho\)\sino=inside,\(r\)\cdots\(\rho\)\sino=inside,\(r\)\cdots\(\rho\)\sino=inside,\(r\)\cdots\(\rho\)\sino\(\rho
356. Canine tooth	[mutsíno dón] sg. [mutsíne dóni] pl.
357. Cheek	[ĥʌráːm]
358. Chest	[kro:] sg. [kroe] pl.
359. Chickenpox	[tʰúke]
360. Chin	[mutsú:ţi]
361. Cholera	[deryó ró:k]
362. Constipation	[gorát]
363. Corpse	[kúno] sg. [kúne] pl.
364. Cough	[k <sup>h</sup> ú:zi] sg. [k <sup>h</sup> ú:zye] pl.
365. Death	[móət]
366. Diabetes	[∫ákṛ díʒe nék]
367. Diarrhea	[d\u00e1s]
368. Diet	[ấʒi rəʧó:no]
369. Disease	[ró:k]
370. Dwarf	[ʧú:to]
371, Ear	[kon]
372. Ear ache	[kóno ró:k]
373. Ear lobe	[kόηο ∫úʧο]
374. Ear wax	[nʌkzér]
375. Elbow	[bʌkʰúṇi] sg. [bʌkʰúṇe] pl.
376. Epidemic	[υʌbá:]
377. Epilepsy	[káinyeno]
378. Eye	[ʌt̞s̞í:] sg. [ʌt̞s̞é:] pl.
379. Eye brow	[ʌtsó: gálo] sg. [ʌtsé: gále] pl.
380. Eye lash	[Aţsó: bále]
381. Eye lid	[átse pó:tse] pl.
382. Face	[muk]
383. Fat	[tʰúlo]
384. Fever	$[ts^h \Lambda t]$
385. Finger	[ʌŋű̃] sg. [ʌŋű́ẽ] pl.
386. Finger (index)	[mʌʒíni ʌŋű̃ɪ]
387. Finger (middle)	[zຸເກຸກຸເ ກຸກຸຕິ້າ]
388. Finger (ring)	[byáli ʌŋū̃i]
389. Finger (little)	[ʧúni ʌŋɑ̃i]

390. Finger joint	[k <sup>h</sup> rits]
391. Finger nail	[nó:r]
392. Fist	[músto]
393. Flesh	[mo:s]
394. Fomentation	[tʌkóra]
395. Forehead	[yó:ŋ] sg. [yó:ŋe] pl.
396. Goiter	[sʌŋấyo gʌt]
397. Gout	[∫uʒóno] ([suʒóno] 'known person')
398. Grave	[mʌzʎr]
399. Gullet	[mʌnyé]
400. Gum	[dóno mál]
401. Guts	[ʔố̞s̞] sg. [ʔố̞z̞i] pl.
402. Hair	[ʒʌkú:] sg. [ʒʌkúe] pl.
403. Hand	[ĥʌt]
404. Head	[şíş] sg. [şíze] pl.
405. Head ache	[şíşo ro:k]
406. Health	[sihát] (from Urdu)
407. Heart	[ĥi:υ]
408. Heart disease	[ĥi:v ro:k]
409. Heel	[t <sup>h</sup> úri]
410. Hernia	[ʔốzo zúrmo]
411. Hiccough	[hukítse]
412. Hip	[pʰóŋs]
413. Hospital	[ĥʎspita:l]
414. Human	
Excrement	[gu:] (from Urdu)
415. Hemp baked	[zgúru] (~[gúru])
416. Ill (to fall)	[∫ulyó:no]
	[zurmó]
417. Insanity	[yʎţʂə:lo]
418. Intestine	[őzi] sg. [őze] pl.
419. Itch	[kʰáːʒi]
420. Jaundice	[∫u∫rók]
421. Jaw	[ɦʌrʌmo: ʧʰʎi]
422. Joints	[kʰriʦ] sg. [kʰriʦí] pl.
423. Kidney	[zúk] sg. [zúki] pl.

424. Knee	[kúţo]
425. Knee cap	[kúţo pʰúli]
426. Lazy	[υλείι]
427. Lean	[kʰaʧílo]
428. Leg	[kấ] sg. [kấye] pl.
429. Leprosy	[kháturók]
430. Life	[3í:]
431. Ligament	[nár]
432. Lips	[ó:to] sg. [ó:te] pl.
433. Liver	[yú:ŋ] sg. [yú:ŋe] pl.
434. Lung	[dó:ro] sg. [dó:re] pl.
435. Marrow	[miyó:]
436. Medicine	[rʌbáṭi]
437. Mole	[tíko]
438. Moustache	$[p^h \acute{u} \eta \epsilon] (\sim [p^h \acute{u} \eta \epsilon])$
439. Mouth	[ấ:zo] (~[ấ:ŋ zo])
440. Mucus	[kʰuŋó:]
441. Muscle	[pí:ni] sg. [pí:nye] pl.
442. Naked	[nó:no]
443. Nausea	[bɪzʌbá:] (~[bɪzbaá:])
444. Navel	[tun]
445. Neck	[ffháγεn] ([gʌηdúri]'Adam's apple
446. Nerve	[nár]
447. Nipple	[mámu] (for breast also)
448. Nose	[nóto] sg. [nóte] pl.
449. Nostril	[nətə şó:li]
450. Ointment	[marahám] (~ [marahám pattí:])
451. Pain	[zurmó]
452. Palate	[tálo]
453. Palm (of hand)	[ĥʌtʌtáːυ]
454. Patient	[rugyát]
455. Penis	[máηο]
456. Phlegm	[tʰúki]
457. Pigtail	[tʃʌmúti] (~ [dulú:] 'plaited hair')
457. Piles	[bʌvaːsír]
458. Pill	[go:lí:]
	<del>-</del>

92

492. Tooth ache

493. Treatment494. Tuberculosis

```
[ʌʧʰó: lá:l]
459. Pupil
460. Purgative
                        [dás béhenek rabáti]
461. Puss
                        [pás]
462. Rib
                        [prásu] sg. [práse] pl.
463. Saliva
                        [lálo]
464. Scab
                        [sŋó:] (from Balti)
                        [p^h idso] sg. [p^h idse] pl. (~ [p^h iso])
465. Shoulder
                        [[ulḗver]
466. Sick
467. Skeleton
                        [dímo á:tti]
468. Skin
                        [tfóm] sg. [tfóme] pl.
469. Skin disease
                        [tfó:mo ró:k]
470. Skull
                        [sisó kəpəri]
                        [phóye]
471. Smallpox
472. Smile
                        [mik]
                        [t[<sup>h</sup>ĩ:]
473. Sneeze
474. Spit
                        [thú:k]
475. Sole
                        [pá:t]
476. Soul
                        [dʒi:]
                        [dá:khati]
477. Spine
478. Spleen
                        [p<sup>h</sup>usuló]
                        [ãzló:] sg. [ãzlé:] pl.
479. Stomach
                        [deryó zúrmo]
480. Stomach ache
481. Sweat
                        [húluk]
                        [\lambdats^he]
482. Tears
                        [tso:] sg. [tswe] pl
483. Testicle
484. Thigh
                        [[\lambdasna:] sg [[\lambdasne] pl.
485. Thirst
                        [unyá:1]
486. Thirsty
                        [unyéilo]
487. Throat
                        [só:to] sg. [só:te] pl.
488. Toe
                        [péυ ληύ]
489. Toe nail
                        [péυ ληύ nó:r]
490. Tongue
                        [dgip]
491. Tooth
                        [dón] sg. [dóni] pl.
```

[dóno rók] [ilá:tʃ]

[ʃuʃuró:k]

495. Tumor	[tʰó:ki]
496. Urine	[míko]
497. Vagina	[gáti]
498. Vein	[na:r]
499. Vertigo	[tirív]
500. Vomit	[ʧʰáːṭi]
501. Waist	[dʌxʌtí:]
502. Weeping	[ró:no]
503. Wound	[gá:l] sg. [gá:le] pl.
504. Wrinkle	[bráko] sg. [bráke] pl
505. Wrist	[k <sup>h</sup> rís]
506. Yawn	[ĥa:]

#### 9.5. Food, Drinks, cooking, utensils etc.:

```
507. Ashes
                       [dá:l]
508. Bag
                       [bʌstá:] (from Urdu)
509. Beef
                       [dó:no mó:s]
510. Beer
                       [biyər]
511. Biscuit
                       [biskú:t]
                       [k<sup>h</sup>urú:] (barber's blade)
512. Blade
513. Boiled rice
                       [ráðek bríu]
514. Boiled vegetable [ráðo [á:]
515. Bottle
                       [bo:tól]
516. Bowl
                       [muyúr] sg. [muyuréh] pl.
517. Bread
                       [tí:ki]
518. Breakfast
                       [t[hinán]
    (morning)
                       [dʌzó:]
    (noon)
    (evening)
                       [bʌzúki]
519. Brew
                       [ʌyʌm] sg. [ʌyʌméh] pl.
520. Broth
                       [pʌktʃá:]
521. Butter
                       [dyú:li]
                       [méəl] (~ [mé:l])
522. Buttermilk
523. Cake
                       [ke:k]
524. Cheese
                       [burús]
```

```
[tshapáro] sg. [tshaparéh] pl.
525. Churning rod
526. Chutney
                         [t[itini]
527. Coal
                        [ká:ro]
                         [kəp<sup>h</sup>í:]
528. Coffee
                         [bái the:nek]
529. Cook
530. Cooking pot
                        [zá:ns]
                         [bón]
531. Cream
                         [[\lam\lam\lam\left]] sg. [[\lam\left]] pl.
532. Cup
                         [Koréh]
533. Curds
                         [múto dú:t]
534. Curry
                        [pʌktʃá:]
     Curry (meat)
                        [mozó: pʌktʃá:]
     Curry (potato)
                        [əló: pʌkʧá:]
                        [[ev paktfá:]
     Curry (veg.)
535. Dish
                         [bái]
536. Dough
                        [á:te]
                         [thú:1] sg. [thuléh] pl.
537. Egg
538. Essence
                         [Arák] sg. [Arakéh] pl.
                        [thú:lo] Adj.
539. Fat
                         [t[hímo]
540. Fish
541. Flesh
                         [mó:s]
542. Food
                         [bai]
543. Fruit
                        [me:vá:]
544. Fruit juice
                        [me:vá: ói]
545. Frying pan
                        [toqlé:]
546. Fuel
                         [déino káte]
547. Ghee
                         [dálo ʤú:li]
                        [gilás]
548. Glass
                         [yốza báti]
549. Grinding stone
                         [ts^h \acute{\Lambda}t]
550. Heat (of sun)
           (kitchen)
                        [t\u00e1:to]
551. Honey
                         [mʌtsí:]
552. Jar (earthen pot) [tekér] sg. [tekeréh] pl.
                         [sʌtél] (sʌ 'earth', tél 'oil')
553. Kerosene
554. Kettle
                        [kítt(\(\lambda\)li]
                         [bái thenek gó:s]
555. Kitchen
```

556. Knife	[kəţá:r] sg. [kəţá:reh] pl.
557. Ladle	[dóri]
558. Lid	$[k^h \acute{\alpha}:to]$ sg. $[k^h \acute{\alpha}:te]$ pl.
559. Liquor	[∫ʌráp]
560. Loaf of bread	[bʌγái]
	[lʌp]
561. Match stick	[sillé]
562. Meal	[bʌi]
563. Meat	[mós]
564. Milk	[ʌŋອ໌ຶ້ນ]
565. Mirror	[əiná:]
566. Narrow necked	
pitcher	[tekér]
567. Nutrition	[ta:kʌtyó bái]
568. Nut cracker	[ʌmbú:r] sg. [ʌmbú:reh]
569. Oil	[num]
570. Opium	[tsʌŋúl] sg. [tsʌŋúle] pl.
571. Pakoda (an eatab	ole) [pʌkó:τ̞a]
572. Pan	[toqlé:h]
	[za:ŋluk] (Balti word)
573. Papad	[pa:pé:ʈ]
574. Parched rice	[brī̃ũ sátu]
575. Pen knife	[ʧúŋi kʌṛár]
576. Pestle	[Ãŋŋú:] (~ [ãŋó])
577. Pickle	[ə̃nʧár]
578. Pitcher	[tó:ki] (~ [tóki])
579. Plate	[tʌbə́k]
580. Poison	[zʎhər]
581. Pot (earthen)	[tekér]
582. Powder	[po:dór]
583. Rice	[brĩũ]
584. Saffron	[kurkúm]
585. Salt	[lúղi]
586. Saucer	[pʌléːt]
587. Scissors	[dukát] sg. [dukáteh] pl.
588. Seer (measure)	

589. Shell 590. Sieve 591. Smoke 592. Soup 593. Spice 594. Spoon 595. Steam 596. Stove 597. Strainer 598. Squash 599. Stale 600. Sugar 601. Sugar candy 602. Tea 603. Tiffin 604. Tin 605. Tobacco 606. Tongs 607. Utensils 608. Vinegar 609. Water 611. Winnowing page	[vaţí:] (2 kg.) [əpóŋya] (no pl.) [dʌlí:§] sg. [dʌlí:ze] pl. [duúm] [ʌzúm] sg. [ʌzuméh] pl. [mʌsála] [khʌpḗĩ] sg. [khʌpḗĩẽ] pl. [lʰʌŋs] (from Balti) [sitóp] [tʰáks] sg. [tʰákse] pl. [sukwá:ʃ] [pró:ni] [kʰáη] [ʃél ʃəkớr] [tʃa:] [bái] [dʌbá:] sg. [dʌbé:] pl. [tʌímbaku] [mɛlɛ́n] sg. [mɛlɛnéh] pl. [záŋs] [ʌtớr] 'scent' [oi] [dʎʃo oi] ([dʎʃo]=grapes,[oi]=water) [b./tsen] (-[b./tsʰen])
610. Wine	$[d\hat{\lambda} \int o \ oi] ([d\hat{\lambda} \int o] = grapes, [oi] = water)$
611. Winnowing pan 612. Yolk	[bá:tsen] ( $\sim$ [bá:tshen]) [thlyó ló:lli] ( $\sim$ [thlyó ló:li])
613, Yarn	[eryó:no]

## 9.6. Clothing, ornaments, care etc.:

614. Anklet	[patʃuí]
615. Armlet	[ka:]
616. Arrow	[ko:η]
617. Axe	[gʌʈá:]
618. Bag (big)	[bʌstá:]
619. Banian (under	

wear of shirt) [bʌniyán]

```
620. Bell
                         [gʌŋtí:]
621. Belt
                         [kn [kí:]
622. Blanket
                         [ʤó:li]
623. Blouse
                         [kurté:ni] (?)
624. Bow
                         [tr\k\u00e4m]
625. Bracelet
                         [ká:v] sg. [ká:] pl.
626. Button
                         [t<sub>A</sub>k]
                         [khói] sg. [khóe] pl.
627. Cap
628. Chappals
                         [k^h \land r \land k] sg. [k^h \land r \land k \notin] pl.
     (foot-wear)
                         [tshí:li] sg. [tshí:le] pl.
629. Cloak
630. Cloth
                         [dzəmáli]
                         [t]^h lik^h we] (\sim [t]^h luk^h we])
631. Clothing
632. Coat
                         [ko:t] sg. [ko:téh] pl.
633. Collar
                         [gombá:]
634. Comb (men)
                         [kaŋí:]
             (ladies)
                         [kóŋo]
                         [kupás]
635. Cotton
636. Crutch
                         [dɪnári] sg. [dɪnárye] pl.
637. Cymbal
                         [dó:1] (leather drum beaten with sticks)
638. Dhoti
                         [do:tí:]
                         [yʌkú:t]
639. Diamond
640. Dress
                         [tfhilukhwé]
641. Drum
                         [zem] (wooden barrel)
642. Ear ring (small)
                         [kʌŋ(ə)wá:ʤi]
                (big)
                         [\lambdal\tilde{one}]
                (hollow)[dzuró:ne]
643. Emerald
                         [yu:] sg. [yu:e] pl.
644. Fiber
                         [tʒʌt] sg. [tʒʌte] pl.
645. Flute
                         [tʌruí] sg. [tʌrué] pl.
                         [phirák]
646. Frock
647. Fur
                         [bʌøúr]
                         [d_3\Lambda t]
                         [pas]
648. Gem
                         [tɪŋ]
649. Glove
                         [h\u00e1th k\u00e1:te]
```

$\sim$	0
ч	х

650. Gown	[ʃ <sup>h</sup> ílo] [bʌ[s̄ <sup>h</sup> ó] (goat-skin gown worn by the Ladakhis)
651. Handkerchief	[lʌkpʰís] [rumá:l]
652. Hand towel	
(napkin)	[tolyá:]
653. Iron	[tʃímer] sg. [tʃímere] pl.
654. Jewel	[ʤova:hí:r]
	[hí:r]
655. Knife	[kʌr̞áːr] sg. [kʌr̞aːréh] pl.
656. Lace	[ʧ <sup>h</sup> Λγά:]
657. Leather	[ʧom]
658. Linen	[li:lén]
659. Loin cloth	[kʌʧʰá:] (~[kʌʧʧá:])
660. Loom	[tsó:s] sg. [tsó:ze] pl.
661. Lungi (under cov	ver) [dotí:]
662. Mirror	[á:yna]
	[∫i∫á:]
663. Necklace	[∫ʌrís̞o] sg. [∫ʌríz̞e] pl.
664. Needle	[su:] sg. [sue] pl.
665. Nose ring	[nʌtíŋ] sg. [nʌtiŋéh] pl.
666. Ornaments	[bá:leka:]
667. Pyjama	[tsʌléni] sg. [tsʌlen(i)yé] pl.
668. Pearl	[motík] sg. [motikéh] pl.
669. Pocket	
(men's dress)	[ʧʌndá:]
(women's dress)	20 3 0 20
670. Rain hat	[ázo k <sup>h</sup> ói]
671. Razor	[kʰurú:] sg. [kʰuruéh] pl.
672. Ring	[aŋéilo]
673. Ruby	[ló:lo tíŋ]
674. Sandals	[ʦʎ:pi] sg. [ʦʎ:p <sup>y</sup> e] pl.
675. Sapphire	[nɪlím] sg. [nɪlɪméh] pl.
676. Sari	[dλχόn] sg. [dλχοnéh] pl.
677. Scarf	[gulbán] sg. [gulbanéh] pl.

678. Shawl	[bλτί dλχόn]
679. Sheath	[kʰʎŋaro tʰéko] 'keeper of sword'
680. Shirt	[kurté:ni] sg. [kurte:néh] pl.
681. Shoe	[buţé:]
	[kʌrʌ pʌtéh]
682. Shorts	[ki:t]
683. Silk	[rɪ∫ím]
684. Sleeve	[boi] sg. [boe] pl.
685. Sling	[pʌt̞í:]
686. Soap	[sʌbón] sg. [sʌbonéh] pl.
687. Sock	[рлуо́:]
688. Spear	[bʌrʧ í:]
	[nizá:] (Urdu word)
689. Spectacles	[ʤále]
690. Spindle	[t̞sʌ́ku] sg. [t̞sʌké] pl.
691. Stick	[dáki] sg. [dakéh] pl.
	[diŋá:ri]
692. Sword	[kʰʌŋáːr] sg. [kʰʌŋaːré] pl.
693. Toe ring	[pév ʌŋélo]
694. Tool	[lákʧʰa:]
695. Towel	[bλτο tol <sup>y</sup> á:]
696. Toy	[ʦuk <sup>w</sup> é:] (~[ʦuké:])
697. Trousers	[ʦʌléni]
698. Turban	[pʌs̞ó:] sg. [pʌs̞é] pl.
699. Umbrella	[∫é:lo]
700. Veil	[burká:]
701. Waist coat	[wa:skʎt̞]
702. Whip	[tsʰấũ]
703. Wool	[pʌʂ]
704. Wreath	[púşo gáηo]

### 9.7. House and parts of it etc.:

705. Arch	[tʌγó:] (from Balti?)
706. Attic	[gó:§] sg. [gó:ze] pl.
707. Bathroom	[γósul k <sup>h</sup> aná]

```
708. Beam (of light)
                             [tsa:]
            (of building)
                             [bʌmál] sg. [bʌmʌléh] pl.
                             [bʌtʰáre]
709. Bed
                             [tʃ	írpa:i]
                             [p^h \hat{\Lambda}] sg. [p^h \hat{\Lambda}] pl.
710. Bed bug
711. Bedroom
                             [so:na go:s]
                             [so:nek láit]
                             [ts\z\lambdar]
712. Bed sheet
713. Bench
                             [bentf]
714. Blanket
                             [kambál] sg. [kambaléh] pl.
715. Bolster (pillow)
                             [unó:] sg. [uné:h] pl.
             (to lean back) [ten]
716. Bolt
                             [tʃirkiníh]
717. Box
                             [groms]
                             [distík] sg. [distikéh] pl.
718. Brick
                             [ló: sg. [lo: seh] pl.
719. Broom
720. Bucket
                             [ba:|tí:n]
721. Building
                             [l\u00e1iti] sg. [l\u00e1ite] pl.
722. Camp
                             [kemp]
723. Carpet
                             [ka:lí:n](~[qa:lí:n])sg. [ka:lí:ne]pl.
724. Castle
                             [kó:t]
725. Ceiling
                             [u]tá t[hít]
                             [kurtsí:] sg. [kurtséh] pl.
726. Chair
727. Cot
                             [t[arp\(\delta\)]
728. Court yard
                             [dá:st]
729. Cow shed
                             [gőÿấ:l]
730. Cupboard
                             [\lamar\(i\)]
731. Curtain
                             [pʌrdá:]
732. Door
                              [d\lambdar]
733. Easy chair
                             [a:rá:m kurtsí:]
734. Fan
                             [pʌŋká:]
                             [pʌtʰáːr]
735. Floor
                             [khúro]
736. Fountain
737. Gate
                             [tʌγό:]
738. Hall
                              [ha:l]
739. Hearth (fire place)
                             [tsanú:1]
```

740. Hinge	[kʌbzá:] sg. [kʌbzé:] pl.
742. House	[go:§]
743. Hut	[dú:kur] sg. [du:kuréh] pl.
744. Key	$[\mathfrak{f}^h\Lambda \hat{1}]$
745. Ladder	[ʃũĩ]
746. Lamp	[ʦʌŋú:]
747. Latch (lock-on)	[kutsúr] sg. [kutsuréh] pl.
Latch (moving part)	[hʌŋkʎl]
748. Lantern	[la: <u> t</u> í:n]
749. Lock	[ʧ <sup>h</sup> ʌyló:l] sg. [ʧ <sup>h</sup> ʌylo:léh] pl.
750. Mat (general)	[ʃʃ <sup>h</sup> ʌrí:] sg. [ʃʃ <sup>h</sup> ʌr <sup>y</sup> éh] pl.
(made of grass)	[ʃʃ <sup>h</sup> ʌstʌ́n] sg. [ʃʃ <sup>h</sup> ʌstʌn[zʌŋgós̞]] pl.
(made of goat skin)	[zʌŋgós̞] sg. [zʌŋgoséh] pl.
751. Mattress (cotton)	[gʌdéla] sg. [gʌdéle] pl.
(wool)	[hʌrút] sg. [hʌrutéh] pl.
752. Marble	[sáŋgʌ mʌrmʎr]
753. Mosquito net	[tsʌzá:] sg. [tsʌzé:] pl.
754. Nail	[kí:li] sg. [kí:l <sup>y</sup> éh] pl.
755. Pendal (tent)	[gut] (~ [gut])
756. Peg	[kʌtéːli kíli]
_	(kʌté:li=wooden, kíli=nail)
757. picture	[nʌkʃá:]
758. Pillar	[t <sup>h</sup> úη]
759. Pillow	[unó:] sg. [unó:e] pl.
760. Plinth	[k <sup>h</sup> úro] sg. [k <sup>h</sup> úre] pl.
761. Quilt	[gʌdéla] sg. [gʌdéle] pl.
762. Rafter	[bo:∫] sg. [bo:∫e] pl.
763. Roof	[ʃʌró:η] sg. [ʃʌro:ηéh] pl.
764. Room	[láit] (~[léit])
765. Rope	[ráʒu] sg. [ráʒe] pl.
766. Ring	[ʤó:li] sg. [ʤó:le] pl.
767. Scream	[krív] sg. [kríve] pl.
768. Sofa	[sofá:]
769. Shed	[ʤossál] sg. [ʤossále] pl.
770. Stable (horse-shed)	[ə̃ʃpá:l] sg. [ə̃ʃpʌléh] pl.
771. Staircase	[ʃũĩ]

```
772. Storey
                            [póro] sg. [póre] pl.
773. Swing
                            [dʒu:lá:] sg. [dʒu:léh] pl.
774. Table
                            [me:s] sg. [me:ze] pl.
775. Tap
                            [nʌlká:]
776. Teapoy
                            [tʃúni me:s]
777. Tent
                            [gut] (~[gut])
                            [ʃəró:ŋ]
778. Terrace
                            [k^h \Lambda l]
779. Thrashing floor
                            [khárini dárba:ti]
780. Threshold
781. Tile (roof)
                            [[əró:n]
                            [tʃóki diʃ] (tʃóki=high, diʃ=place)
782. Tower
783. Tube
                            [na:lí:] sg. [na:l<sup>y</sup>éh] pl.
784. Verandah
                            [bʌrʌŋdá:]
785. Wall
                            [kut]
786. Wax candle
                            [mo:mbAttí:]
787. Well (water)
                            [bíri]
788. Window
                            [trái]
789. Yard (measurement) [dist] sg. [diste] pl.
```

#### 9.8. Farming, gardening, trees, vegetables, fruits, flowers:

```
790. Ajawan
     (Bishop's weed)
                               [kúmbog són] (són= seed)
791. Almond
                               [bá:d<sub>\lambda</sub>m]
792. Apple
                               [pʌló:]
793. Areca nut
                               [supá:ri]
                               [xá[xa]] (\sim [k^h á[k^h a]])
794. Arum
795. Axe (big)
                               [g<sub>\lambda</sub>r\ai]
                               [tfharál
           (small)
           (carpenter' tool) [táţsi]
796. Bamboo
                               [bã:s]
797. Banana
                               [ké:la] sg. [ké:le] pl.
                               [dílo] sg. [díle] pl.
798. Bark (of tree)
799, Barley
                               [yo:]
                               [s<sup>w</sup>á:] ([k<sup>h</sup>aliha:n] in Hindi)
800. Barn
801. Barrow
                               [ré:ra]
```

	- h
802. Beans	[mut <sup>h</sup> ú:]
802. Black gram	[ʧinás]
803. Black pepper	[kíno máru§] (black round seed)
	[ló:o márus] (red chilly)
804. Branch (of tree)	[bλ:ko] sg. [bλ:ke] pl.
805. Brinjal (egg plant)	[va:ŋgʎn]
806. Bud	[ʧ <sup>h</sup> ʌtúl] sg. [ʧ <sup>h</sup> ʌtuléh] pl.
807. Cabbage	[bán góbi]
808. Canal (small)	[улр]
(big)	[i:l]
809. Cane	[dílo]
810. Cardemom	[ela:tʃí:] sg. [ela:tʃ <sup>y</sup> é] pl.
811. Carrot	[ga:ʤʎr] sg. [ga:ʤʌréh] pl.
812. Cashew nut	[ka:3ú:]
813. Cassia	[da:lffí:ni] ([da:lffí:ni] in Hindi)
814. Cauliflower	[pʰúl gó:bi]
815. Champa flower	[işké:pʌr púṣi]
816. Chilly	[mɔ́ruʃ] ([mʌró:s]=black grapes)
817. Cinnamon	[alá:]
818. Clove	[zerúh] ([lo:ŋ] in Hindi)
819. Coconut	[k <sup>h</sup> opá:]
(cover)	[khópo dílo]
(kernel)	[k <sup>h</sup> opá:]
(oil)	[khópo té:l]
820. Cotton plant	[kupáso t <sup>h</sup> ok]
821. Creeper	[k <sup>h</sup> ríh]
822. Crow bar	[ʤʌbʎl] sg. [ʤʌbʌléh] pl.
823. Cucumber	[mú:lo] sg. [mú:le] pl.
824. Cumin seed	[əyáv] (it may be 'zeera')
825. Dall (pigeon-pea)	[mózur] sg. [mózure] pl.
826. Dam	[bʌn] sg. [bʌne] pl.
(small)	[bʌni]
827. Date palm	[k <sup>h</sup> órma:] sg. [k <sup>h</sup> rméh] pl.
828. Dentist	[dó:no dáktʌr]
829. Fallow land	[da:s]
830. Farm	[ts <sup>h</sup> é:s] sg. [ts <sup>h</sup> é:ze] pl.
	62 6 6

831. Farmer	[zʌmindá:r] sg. [zʌminda:réh] pl.
832. Fence	[ʤa:lí:] 'mesh, net' [ʤa:léh] pl.]
	[fimíro tár] 'barbed wire]
833. Fig	[táŋ]
834. Field (farm)	$[t_{\mathbf{g}}^{\mathbf{h}}\mathbf{e}:\mathbf{g}]$
835. Flour	[á:te]
836. Flower	[púşo] sg. [púşe] pl.
837. Fodder	[ʧ <sup>h</sup> ʌk] sg. [ʧ <sup>h</sup> ʌké] pl.
838. Fruit	[me:vá:] sg. [me:vé:] pl.
839. Furrow (small canal)	[yʌp]
(big canal)	[i:l]
840. Garden	[bá:k] sg. [bʌkéh] pl.
841. Garlic	[gokpá:] sg. [gokpé:] pl.
842. Ginger	[ázi]
	[ʃiŋŋér]
843. Godown(wearhouse)	[dí∫]
844. Gourd	[kʌdú:]
845. Gram	[ʧʌná:]
846. Grape	$[d\Lambda]$ sg. $[d\Lambda]$ e] pl.
847. Grass	[kns] sg. [knse] pl. (many grasses)
848. Greens	[ní:li]
849. Green coconut	[?ó:mo khopá:]
850. Green gram	[ʃʃinás] sg. [ʃʃinaséh] pl.
851. Ground nut	[mump <sup>h</sup> \( \lambda \) [ii]
852. Green peas	[k <sup>w</sup> é:]
853. Guava fruit	[əmrú:d] sg. [əmrutéh] pl.
854. Hawk	[t <sup>h</sup> ók] sg. [thoké] pl.
855. Hay	[súku kʌs]
856. Herb	[thilis] sg. [thiliseh] pl.
	[búre]
857. Horse gram	[swáh]
858. Jasmine	[puη
859. Jute	[borá:] sg. [boréh] pl.
860. Kidney beans	[mut <sup>h</sup> ú:] (no plural)
861. Lady's finger	[sómo]
862. Land	[kúi]

863. Leaf		[pʎ:to] sg. [pʎ:te]pl. (~[pɔ:to],~[pʎ:tto])	
864. Lemon		[lémʌn] (no pl.)	
865. Lilly		[oi púso] ('water flower)	
866. Long per	nner	[lo:n] 'clove'	
867. Lotus	pper	[kãvắl]	
868. Maize		[məkńi] sg. [məkńie] pl.	
869. Mace		[dop <sup>h</sup> ós] sg. [dop <sup>h</sup> oséh] pl.	
870. Mango (	fruit)	[a:m]	
_	pit)	[a:m dóko]	
,	tree)	[á:mo byẽi]	
871. Manure	ucc)	[pa:ss]	
871. Manufe 872. Market		[hʌt <sup>y</sup> é:]	
873. Marsh		[nʌmbél] sg. [nʌmbeléh] pl.	
874. Melon		[yon]	
875. Mushroo	ım	[ʃɪnt̪í:li] sg. [ʃɪnt̪i:l <sup>y</sup> é] pl.	
675. Wiusinoc	)111	[] n[[i.n] sg. [] n[[i.i e] pi. (~[∫λη[i:li])	
876. Mustard		[yuŋskár] (~[yu:ŋskár])	
877. Nut		[káli] sg. [kál <sup>y</sup> e] pl.	
878. Oil cake		[pʌʧá:]	
879. Onion		[tson]	
880. Orange		[sãt(ə)rá:] (~[sʌntʌrá:])	
881. Paddy (c	rop)	[dʌyṓ:]	
882. Paddy (p		[dʌyṓ: tʰók]	
883. Palm tree	e	[k <sup>h</sup> ormá byẽĩ]	
884. Pasture		[yu:t] sg. [yu:té:] pl.	
885. Pea		[kʰúkuŋ]	
886. Petal		[púso pá:te]	
887. pigeon p	ea	[khúkun] sg. [khúkuné] pl.	
888. Pine tree	;	[ʧi:v byẽĩ]	
889. Plain		[da:s]	
890. Plant		[t <sup>h</sup> ók] sg. [t <sup>h</sup> oké] pl.	
891. Plantain	(tree)	[keló: byẽi] (~[byẽi])	
	(flower)	[keló: púso]	
	(fruit)	[keló: me:vá:]	
	(leaf)	[keló: pá:te]	

892. Plough	[hʌl]
893. Plough share	[p <sup>h</sup> á:1]
894. Pomegranate	[dʌŋó:]
895. Potato	[\lambdal\u00e4:]
896. Pond	[bíɪɪ]
897. Pot for plant	[kʌrí:] sg. [kʌryé:] pl
898. Pulley	[gára:ri] sg. [gara:ré:] pl.
899. Pumpkin	[kʌdú:]
900. Radish	[mú:lo]
901. Rice	[brĩũ]
902. Road	[pon]
903. Roof	[thilis] sg. [thiliseh] pl.
904. Rose	[gulápo púso]
905. Sago	[bʌdyá:n] (~[bʌðyá:n])
906. Sandal wood	[tsʌndʌín]
907. Saw	[ΛΓΛ΄]
908. Seed	[bĩ:]
909. Shovel	[p <sup>h</sup> yố:li] sg. [p <sup>h</sup> yố:lye] pl.
910. Sickle	[?óŋo] sg. [?óŋe] pl.
911. Spade	[kʌlámi]
912. Spiked small harrow	[brʌt]
913. Spiked millet	[pʌŋká:]
914. Stalk	[knn]
Ji i. Staik	[dóηο]
915. Stone of fruit	[me:vó: bĩ:]
916. Straw	[ʃúku kás]
917. Sugarcane	[dambú:]
918. Sun flower	[gulé ʌstáp]
919. Sweet potato	[ʃákər káŋd]
920. Tamarind tree	[tabaríndyo byẽi]
921. Tank	[biri]
922. Teak	[ʤó:zi] sg. [ʤó:ze] pl.
923. Tea plant	[ $\mathfrak{t}$ é: $\mathfrak{t}$ $\mathfrak{t}$ $\mathfrak{t}$ $\mathfrak{t}$
<u> </u>	[go.viok]
974 Tomato	[navám]
924. Tomato 925. Trade	[paγÁm] [tsʰón]
924. Tomato 925. Trade 926. Tree	[paγám] [ʁʰóŋ] [byẽĩ]

927. Trunk (of tree)	[dím]
928. Turmeric	[hʌlí:zi

929. Twig [bλ:ko] sg. [bλ:ke]

930. Vegetable [ʃa:]

931. Walnut [Atshé:] sg. [Atshé:] pl. 932. Watermelon [bowár] (no pl.)

933. Water wheel [kopúh] sg. [kopúe] pl. 934. Wheel [girí:] sg. [giryé:] pl.

935. Wheat [gu:m]

936. Yoke [ná:l] sg. [nalé] pl.

#### 9.9. Professions and professional equipments:

937. Anvil [m $\acute{\alpha}$ :to] sg. [m $\acute{\alpha}$ :te] pl. 938. Artist [mistrí:] (home builder) 939. Artisan [iŋk $^h$  $\acute{\alpha}$ n] sg. [ $\rbrack$ iŋk $^h$  $\acute{\alpha}$ né] pl. 940. Astrologer [h $\acute{\alpha}$ r rets  $\acute{\alpha}$ kenek] (palmist)</code>

941. Author [kitá:p lik<sup>h</sup>ének]

942. Axle [eksél]

943. Baker [nan bá:yi] (Kashmiri word)

944. Balance [trʌkéri] (no pl.)

945. Barber [thakúr] sg. [thakuréh] pl.

946. Basket [túkuri]

947. Beggar [bitsá:lo] (~[bitsá:no])

948. Blacksmith [ʌká:r] 949. Book [kitáp]

950. Book seller [kitáp krinének]

951. Bottle [bo:tól] 952. Broker [dʌláːl]

953. Brush [burú [] sg. [burú [éh] pl.

954. Butcher [kʌsáyi] (~[kʌsái]) (from Urdu)

955. Carpenter  $[\int i \eta k^h \acute{\Lambda} n]$ 

956. Chisel [rzun] (rod for making hole [só:r])

957. Clay [ʧiʧél] [kʌpér]

958. Clay mould [pʌr]

959. Clerk	[mun∫í:]
960. Confectioner	[mithái krinének]
961. Coppersmith	[ʌkáːr] (same as blacksmith)
962. File	[sʌkdár] (~[sʌqdár])
963. Fisherman	[tj <sup>h</sup> íme rʌtének]
	(~[ʧʰíme kʰʌlének])
964. Fowler (hunter)	[∫ikarí:]
965. Gardener	[ba:gbá:n]
966. Glass	[gilá:s]
967. Goldsmith	[so:n prέ:nεk] (~same as [ʌká:r])
968. Grocer	[hʌt̞í:pa:]
969. Groom	[dʌrzí:]'tailor',[tʌrzí:]'horse rider'
970. Gum	[go:n]
971. Hammer	[ətʰó:ra] sg. [ətʰó:réh] pl.
(sledge)	[t <sup>h</sup> wa:]
972. Jeweler	[ʤʌvá:ḥir krinének]
973. Labourer	[krom t <sup>h</sup> ének]
974. Magician	[ʤʌdúgʌr]
975. Mason	[mistrí:]
976. Merchant	[hʌt̞í:pa]
977. Metal cast	[ʌkáːr] (same as blacksmith etc)
978. Midwife	[kʰídmʌtgár]
979. Milkman	[dút krinének]
980. Money lender	[su:t kʰó:r]
981. Needle	[su:]
982. Net	[ʤalí:]
983. Nurse	[nʌrʎs]
984. Oilman	[tel krinének]
985. Paint	[róŋ] ᢩ
986. Painter	[róŋ tʰének]
987. Painting	[róŋ t <sup>h</sup> yóno]
988. Pan seller	[pa:n krinének]
989. Perfume seller	[ʌtr̞ krinének]
990. Pincers	[ʌmbúːr]
991. Porter	[mʌzdú:r]
992. Postman	[dakpá:]

993. Potter	[kulá:l]
994. Printer	[kitá:p k <sup>h</sup> alének]
995. Rope dancer	[rázugi naté:k]
996. Sailor	[ki∫tí: yʌzé:nek]
997. Sculptor	[bʌti okének]
998. Shepherd	[pʌyá:lo]
999. Shoe maker	[mo:ʧí:]
1000. Shop keeper	[hʌtiːpa]
1001. Shuttle	[mʌtʰóːr]
1001. Spindle	[tsá:ku] sg. [tsáke] pl.
1002. Spinning wheel	[indér]
1003. Statue	[ku:] sg. [kue] pl.
1004. Surgeon	[Apré∫An t <sup>h</sup> ének dáktAr]
1005. Sweeper	[şá:r t <sup>h</sup> ének]
1006. Tailor	[dʌrzí:]
1007. Tin plate	[tinó thá:n] (?)
1008. Touch stone	[páli] sg. [palyé] pl.
1009. Thread	[gú:ni] sg. [gú:ne] pl.
1010. Washer man	[dobí:]

1011. Weaver

# 9.10. Road, Transport:

[tsʌzá:] sg. [tsʌzé:] pl.

1012. Aeroplane	[hʌvái ʤʌház]
1013. Boat	[ki∫tí:]
1014. Bridge	[daŋó:] sg. [daŋé:] pl.
1015. Bullock cart	[dóno ga:ʈí:]
1016. Rickshaw	[rik∫á:]
1017. Bus	[bas]
1018. Conveyance	[ga:rí:] sg. [ga:ryé:] pl.
1019. Engine	[indzén]
1020. Ferry boat	[ki∫tí:]
1021. Lane	[dá:st]
1022. Litter	[ʧ <sup>h</sup> ám]
1023. Mast (of flag etc)	[dáki] sg. [dákye] pl. (~[dáke])
1024. Motor car	[mot̞r ká:r]

1025. Palanquin	[zʌmpá:na]
1026. Path	[pón]
1027. Rudder	[ki∫tyó: pʰyṓ:li]
1028. Saddle	[pʌló:n]
1029. Ship	[sʌmʌndʌrí ʤʌháːz]
1030. Street	[pon]
1031. Train	[ré:l]
1032. Way	[pon]
1033. Whip	[t̥sɔ̃ũ] sg. [t̞sʌʊ̃ẽ] pl.

# 9.11. Adverbs and adjectives:

1034. All	[bú:re] (~[búre])
1035. Alone	[ékbo]
1036. Bad	[ʌʦʰʎko]
1037. Big	[bʎ:ro]
1038. Blunt	[mun]
1039. Brave	[bʌhádur]
1040. Broad	[bistí:ŋi]
1041. Busy	[mʌʃgú:l] (~[mʌʒgú:l])
·	[láv krom] 'many work'
1042. Careful	[hu∫yá:r]
	[mʌhsu:s] (Urdu word)
1043. Charm	[sʌó:ko]
1044. Cheap	[sʌstá:]
1045. Circle (line)	[kɪʂí:]
1046. Clever	[hu∫yá:r]
	[ʧalá:k]
1047. Cold	[tse:]
	[t̪ၭʌŋú:]
1048. Costly	[me:ŋá:]
1049. Crooked	[kó:lo]
1050. Cross	[lʌŋ]
1051. Curved	[bʌráʦi]
1052. Curl	[kʰiŋíro]
	[ʤʌkuí]

1050 5	
1053. Damp	[bʌt]
1054. Dead	[mu:k]
1055. Deep	[gurúmo]
1056. Delight	[∫uryá:]
	[kʰo∫í:]
1057. Difficult	[muˌʃkí:l]
1058. Dirty	[ʌʦʰʎko]
1059. Drenched	[biz <sup>y</sup> ó:no] (~[biʒ <sup>y</sup> ó:no])
1060. Dry	[∫úko]
1061. Empty	[gú:ʧo]
1062. Enough	[buʧ <sup>h</sup> é:]
1063. Equal	[pʌrúlo]
1064. False	[fo:t] (noun), [fore] (adj)
1065. Famous	[nó:m]
	[mʌʃhú:r]
1066. Fat	[t <sup>h</sup> úlo]
1067. Fault	[kusú:r]
	[gʌltí:]
1068. Few	[zá:sek] (uncountable)
	[tsé:k] (countable)
1069. Fear	[biʒí:]
1070. Fine	[s <sup>y</sup> ó:] (men, texture)
1071. Flat (plain)	[tʌltʌlo]
1072. Fold	[tah]
1073. Foolish	[bevkú:f]
1074. Full	[puré:]
1075. Funny	[hʌzú:to]
1076. Fresh	[ta:zá:]
1077. Generous	[saxí:]
1078. Good	[s <sup>y</sup> ó:]
	[sí:]
1079. Great	[bλŗο]
1080. Greatness	[bʌ́ryár]
	[bήςο lngi3ə ΰ]
1081. Greedy	[tʌmá:]
= = = = = = = = = = = = = = = = = = =	[la:lit]
	L

1082. Hard	[kúro]
	[hʌzá:lo]
1083. Heavy	[ʌŋú:ro]
1084. High	[díŋo]
1085. Hole	[átsur]
1086. Hollow	[gú:ʧo]
1087. Honest	[dyʌnʌtí:] (~[dénʌti])
1000 H	[dá:na:]
1088. Hot	[táto]
	[kuro] (=Hindi sakhat)
1089. Horizontal	[baráto] (~[barátso])
1090. Innocent	[ma:sú:m]
Inside	[azó]
1091. Kind	[mehṛbá:n]
1092. Kindly	[dʒúdʒu]
1093. Lame	[kʰúηο]
1094. Lean	[kʰaʧí:lo]
1095. Light	[tsa:] (light)
	[ló:ko] (weight)
1096. Little	[funo]
	[zá:sek]
1097. Long	[ἀίηο]
1098. Loud	[ʌlí:tʰe]
1099. Loudly	[hilíŋ]
1100. Low	[ʧ <sup>h</sup> út]
1101. Mad	[yə́t̞səlo]
1102. Many	[butfhe] (~[butfthe])
	[ʤá:pek]
1103. Miser	[kʌnʤú:s]
1104. Mixture	[mi∫ríhãk]
1105. More	[buffhe]
	[b\u00e1sko] 'enough'
1106. Much	[básko]
1107. Narrow	[ʌrú:no]
1108. Naughty	[rozáto]
1109. Neatness	[sʌfái]

1110. New	[na:v]
1111. Notorious	$[k^h \land f un \acute{o}: m] (\sim [k^h \acute{\Lambda}: f un \acute{o}m])$
	[bʌdná:m] (from Urdu)
1112. Open	[bas]
1113. Old	[pró:no] (thing)
	[ʤá:ro] (man)
1114. Pale	[gúro]
1115. Partiality	[k <sup>h</sup> á:r]
1116. Patient	[rugyá:t] (~[rogyá:t])
1117. Permanent	[qá:yʌm]
1118. Poor	[gərí:p]
1119. Price	[ba:v]
1120. Raw	[ʔó:mo]
	[nerádok]
1121. Ready	[dulílo]
•	[tayá:r]
1122. Rectangle	[tʃʌrkúto]
1123. Rich	[əmí:r]
	[rʌvíːs]
1124. Right	[dáşti bonkhín] (opp. of wrong)
S	[si:] (side)
1125. Ripe	[p
1126. Rogue	[\Lambda ts^h \lambda ko]
1127. Rotten	[krído]
1128. Rough	[ʧ <sup>h</sup> ído]
1129. Round	[kirkíro]
1130. Shallow	[lá:to:]
1131. Shape	[ʃákḷ] (~[ʃákʌl])
-	[nʌk∫á:]
1132. Sharp	[tí:ni]
1133. Short	[kʰút̞o]
1134. Shut	[bʌn]
1135. Shy	[lʌ∫ bó:no]
1136. Sign (gift)	[séəl] (~[sé:l]~ [se:l])
1137. Similar	[pʌrúːlo]
1138. Size	[eki ká:lo] (?)

	1
1139. Slow	[tʰú:tbo]
1140. Slowly	[tʰú:ttʰe]
1141. Small	[ʧúŋo] sg. [ʧúŋe] pl.
1142. Smart	[ʧalá:k]
1143. Smooth	[sʎ:ts̞o]
1144. Sober	[nóto şatsó:no]
	[tiyá:r]
1145. Soft	[hʌzá:lo]
	[náram] (from Urdu)
1146. Solid	[kúru]
1147. Sphere	[durú:ro]
1148. Square	[ʧʌrkú:to]
1149. Straight	[t̞sʌlá:]
1150. Stingy	[kúnʤú:s]
1151. Stout	[mʌʒbú:t]
	[ta:kʌtwa:r]
1152. Strength	[ta:kʌt]
1153. Strong	[ta:kʌtwa:r]
1154. Stupid	[ʌχmʎq]
1155. Such	[əná:v]
1156. Tame	[r
1157. Terrible	[biʒá:to]
1158. Thick	[pʰʌτ̞ó:ro]
1159. Thickness	[pʰʌτ̞o:ryá:r]
1160. Thin	[tʌlú:no]
1161. Thinness	[tʌlunyá:r]
1162. Tired	[ʧ <sup>h</sup> í:do] (verb)
	[şó:mo] (adj.)
1163. True	[dəmʎn]
1164. Truly	[dəmə́ngi]
1165. Ugly	[əts <sup>h</sup> ə́ko]
	[zosta nu∫ik] (?)
1166. Uncivilized	[ʤʌgenepə∫a:k]
1167. Useful	[kṛóm ʔe:nek]
	[p <sup>h</sup> yaaydá:man]
1168. Various	[buʧ <sup>h</sup> é] (~[buʧʧ <sup>h</sup> é]) 'many, much'

	[ʤápek]
1169. Vertical	[ʧóko]
1170. Vice	[ətsʰə́ko]
1171. Virtue	[s <sup>y</sup> o:]
1172. Weak	[kʰaʧílo]
1173. Weakness	[kʰaʧilyá:r]
1174. Wealth	[má:l do:lít]
1175. Weight	[ʌŋú:ro] (adj.)
	[ʌŋuryá:r] (Noun.)
	[váznn]
1176. Wet	[λζο]
1177. Wicked	[kʌmzá:t]
	[bʌdzá:t]
1178. Wide	[bostí:no]
1179. Wild	[ʤʌŋg(ʌ)lí:]
1180. Wise	[móto hñữk]
	[da:ná:]

### 9.12. Directions and measurements:

1181. Across	[pa:rí:]
1182. Area	[kʰʌrkʰór]
1183. Bottom	[tóni] (~[tó:ni])
	[ta:v]
1184. Breadth	[bistinyá:t] (~[bistinyá:r])
1185. Centre	[mʌʒá:]
1186. Corner	[kurú:]
1187. East	[k <sup>h</sup> ʌrt <sup>h</sup> e]
	[súri bé:nek vári]
	[súri k <sup>h</sup> ázenek vári]
1188. Edge	[ʧ <sup>h</sup> úp]
	[muk <sup>h</sup> ]
1189. End	[mo:]
	[ʧ <sup>h</sup> úp]
1190. Far	[du:r]
1191. Far away	[mλγλ dúr]

1192. Left side	[khái bómkhín] (~[khái bónkhín])
1193. Length	[ziŋyá:r]
_	[dʌŋyá:r]
1194. Maund	[mʌn]
1195. Middle	[mʌʒí:no]
1196. Mile	[mi:l]
1197. Near	[ʔé:li]
	[ʔé:lo]
1198. North	[axrət ʧən] (~[akʰrət ʧən])
1199. Out	[dʌró:]
1200. Part	[hisá:]
1201. Place	[di∫]
1202. Point	[tíko]
1203. Right side	[dáşţi bókʰiŋ]
1204. Right hand	[dʎstino hat]
1205. Sight	[nəzʎr]
1206. South	[pʌybóm]
1207. Span	[pʌráh] (~[pʌrá])
1208. Top (of the body)	[si:s]
(a play tool)	[tʰóːki]
1209. Triangle	[tsekúto]
1210. Upwards	[ʔóntʰe] (~[ʔómtʰe])
	[aʤá:] or [aʤí:no] 'on, above'
1211. West	[súri byé:nek vári]
	[súri ʤílbe:nek vári]
	[mayrab] (from Urdu)
1212. Yard	[gas]
0.40.37	

#### 9.13. Numerals and ordinals:

1213. First	[miʒúko]
1214. Second	[dumó:go]
1215. Third	[tsemó:go]
1216. Number	[tedá:t]
1217. One	[ek]
1218. Two	[du:]

1219. Three	[tse:]
1220. Four	[ʧa:r]
1221. Five	[põ:∫]
1222. Six	[şa:]
1223. Seven	[sʌt]
1224. Eight	[ã:st]
1225. Nine	[nʌu]
1226. Ten	[dai]
1227. Eleven	[ʌkái]
1228. Twelve	[b <sup>w</sup> ai] (~[boi])
1229. Thirteen	[tsõĩ]
1230. Fourteen	[ʧó:dãĩ]
1231. Fifteen	[pázilãĩ]
1232. Sixteen	[§Õ:ĩ]
1233. Seventeen	[sʌttá:i]
1234. Eighteen	[Ãṣṭẽĩ]
1235. Nineteen	[kũnní:]
1236. Twenty	[bi:]
1237. Thirty	[tsi:]
1238. Forty	[du byo:] '2x20'
1239. Fifty	[du byo:γΛ dai] '2x20+10'
1240. Sixty	[tse byo:] '3x20'
1241. Seventy	[tse byo:γΛ dai] '3x20+10'
1242. Eighty	[tfar byo:] '4x20'
1243. Ninety	[far byo:γΛ dai] '4x20+10
1244. Hundred	[ʃʌl]
1245. Thousand	[sa:s]
1246. Lakh (100x1000)	[la:k <sup>h</sup> ]
1247. Crore (ten million)	[kʌro:t]
1248. Quarter	[ʧa:r kʰʎp]
	[muk]
1249. Half	[bʌγái]
1250. Three quarters	[tse hise] 'three shares'
1251. One and a quarter	[ek γΛ tfa:r hise]
1252. One and a half	[ek γλ bλγάi]
1253. One and three	- , , ,

[ek ya mu:ki ţsé:] quarters 1254. Last [p\u00e1to]

#### 9.14. Time, months and seasons:

1255. Afternoon [dʌzó:] [lans]? 1256. Afterwards [pʌtó:]  $[p^here] (\sim [p^here])$ 1257. Again [bará:] 1258. Already [mé:3e] 1259. Always [dé:zo] 1260. Autumn [fáre] 1261. Age [barís] 1262. Before [mé:ze] 1263. Century [[\lambal l b\lambda ris] 1264. Clock [bλτί gλτί] 1265. Daily [dé:zo] 1266. Day [de:s] 1267. Day (noon) [sú:ri bʌyái] 1268. Day before yesterday [Astí:] 1269. Day after tomorrow [tsí:rye] 1270. Date [tarí:k] 1271. Evening [bas] [[ya:m] (from Urdu) 1272. Fast (quick) [urpó] [ló:ko] 1273. Fortnight [[pas] [mo:s bayái] 'half of the month' 1274. Full moon day [pú:no] 1275. Hour [gʌŋtá:] 1276. In time  $[v \wedge k(\Lambda) te: 3a]$ 

[d3\nev\ri]

[pharvari]

Names of the months:

1277. January

1278. February

1279. March	[ma:riff]
1280. April	[əprel]
1281. May	[me:]
1282. June	[dʒun]
1283. July	[dʒulʌi]
1284. August	[AgAst]
1285. September	[saptambar]
1286. October	[Aktu:bAr]
1287. November	[navambar]
1288. December	[dʌʃʌmbʌr]
Local names of the	he months and seasons:
1289. Summer quarter	[vá:lo tsé:mos]
1290. Winter quarter	[yó:no ţsé:mos]
1291. Autumn quarter	[ʃʌró: t̞sé:mos]'leaves-falling 3
	months'
1292. Spring quarter	[bazó:no tsé:mos]'hot days after
	winter'
1293. First month	[fe:t]
1294. Second month	[bɛsa:k]
1295. Third month	[dze:t]
1296. Fourth month	[ha:t]
1297. Fifth month	[sa:vʌn]
1298. Sixth month	[ba:drun] (~[bʌha:drun])
1299. Seventh month	[a:su:ʧ]
1300. Eighth month	[kʌttʌk]
1301. Ninth month	[mʌrγʎ:r]
1302. Tenth month	[po:]
1303. Eleventh month	[a:k]
1304. Twelfth month	[p <sup>h</sup> a:γʌn]
1305. Drama staging	[nau]
1306. Ild(Muslim festival)	[i:d]
1307. Ramzan	
(Muslim festival)	[ro:za]
1308. Mohram	
(Muslim festival)	[ma:tʌm]
1309. Local festival	[dakyó]

1310. Late	[ʧ <sup>h</sup> u:t]
1311. Midnight	[ráti bʌγái]
1312. Moment	
1312. Woment	[dyú:kek]
1212 Month	[lʌmha:] (from Urdu)
1313. Month	[mo:s]
1314. Morning	$[f^{W}\Lambda l]$
1315. New moon day	$[tsi:n] (\sim [tshi:n])$
1316. Night	[ráti]
1317. Noon	[dʌzó:]
	[súri bʌyái]
1318. Often	[p <sup>h</sup> eré p <sup>h</sup> eré]
	[ʤú:gga ʤú:k]
1319. Rainy season	[ázo: dé:zi]
1320. Season	[mo:sim]
1321. Spring	[bʌzó:no] (after winter)
	[uts] (of water]
1322. Sometimes	[dʒʌbélek]
1323. Soon	[ló:ko]
1324. Suddenly	[mʎʒa:]
-	[beihấ:k]
	[ʌʧá:nʌk]
1325. Summer	[vá:lo] (three months)
Week days	,
1326. Sunday	[\lambda dít]
1327. Monday	[tsʌndráːl]
1328. Tuesday	[ʌŋgá:ro]
1329. Wednesday	[bó:do]
1330. Thursday	[brésput]
1331. Friday	[ʃúkru]
,	[dʒúma:] (from Urdu]
1332. Saturday	[ʃĩ:ʃé:r]
1332. Sataraay	[bɛtʌvá:r] (~[bʌtʌvá:r])
1333. Sunrise	[dil] (coming)
1555. Suiii 160	[dʒʌl] (past)
1334. Sunset	[bé:ti]
1337. Suiisci	[byóno]
	[UyUIIU]

1335. Time	[vaks]
1336. Today	[?∧∫]
1337. Tomorrow	[ló:ʂʈe]
1338. Turn	[go:η]
1339. Week	[hʌftá:]
1340. Winter	[yó:no] (three months)
1341. Year	[ʌvé:o]
	[bʌríʂ]
1342. Yesterday	[byʌlá:]

# 9.15. Sense of perception:

1343. Acidity	[kh∧∫]
1344. Bitter	[tsíto]
1345. Black	[kíŋo]
1346. Blind	[şe:v]
1347. Blue	[ní:lo]
1348. Bright	[r∧∫]
	[tsa:]
1349. Brown	[nʌsʌvári]
1350. Coldness	[tse:]
1351. Dark	[t <sup>h</sup> ʌp]
1352. Deaf	[kú:ţo]
1353. Dim	[Ápo]
1354. Green	[ní:li]
1355. Hot	[txto] (milk etc.)
	$[\mathfrak{t}^h \Lambda \mathfrak{t}]$ (Sun)
1356. Light	[lóko] (weight)
1357. Noise	[hilíŋ]
1358. Red	[ló:lo]
1359. Rosy	[gulá:bo róŋ]
1360. Scent	[gon]
	[ʌtr̞]
1361. Sound	[mʌʂó]
	[ba:§]
1362. Sour	[tsíto]

1363. Sweet	[místo]
1364. Taste	[mʌzá:]
1365. Touch	[hat dyó:no]
1366. Vermilion	[ló:lo]
1367. Violet	[gúro]
	[yú:ŋŋo rõŋ]
1368. White	[fo:]

1368. White [Jo:]
1369. Yellow [hʌlíʒo: rõŋ]

# 9.16. Emotion: Temperamental, moral and aesthetic:

1370. Affection	[∫irá:to]
1371. Anger	[ro:§]
1372. Anxiety	[gun(i)yá:l]
	[hív kumyó:no]
1373. Alas!	[ʌfsúːs]
1374. Attachment	[éilo] (~ [éili]~[é:lo])
1375. Blame	[bʌdná:m]
1376. Cause	[váʒa]
1377. Censure	[gunyé sʌmé:]
	[sõ:ʧ sʌmʎz]
1378. Cowardice	[biʒé:ʂ]
1379. Courage	[hi:v bʎτ̞o]
	[dilhé:r] (from Urdu)
1380. Danger	[χʌt(ʌ)ra:]
1381. Dear	[∫irá:ţo]
1382. Deceit	[do:ká:]
	[nʎfa:]
1383. Despair	[hi:v ʧ <sup>h</sup> inyó:no]
	[kailAk bo:no] (out of sense)
	[na: ume:t] (from Urdu)
1384. Doubt	[∫∧k]
1385. Envy	[dʌʤé:∫]
	[dʌʒó:no]
1386. Flattery	[tik <sup>y</sup> ó:no]
1387. Fury	[ro:§]

1388. Grief	[duk]
1389. Habit	[a:d
1390. Happiness	[∫uryá:r]
	[a:ra:m] (from Urdu)
1391. Hatred	[nʌfrʎt]
1392. Hunger	[unyá:lo] (~[unyá:no])
1393. Hungry	[unyá:lo] (~[unyá:no])
	[unyá:1] 'thirsty'
1394. Hush (silence)	[ʃʃup] 'silent'
	[ʧúbo] 'silence'
1395. Idea	[guŋyá:l]
	[χʌya:l] (from Urdu)
1396. Idle	[be:ka:r] (from Urdu)
1397. Insult	[ʧo:t]
	[ʃfo:dyó:no] (=[ʃfo:t+dyó:no])
	[fo:de] 'abuses'
1398. Intellect	[dima:k] (from Urdu)
1399. Intension	[gunyá:l] (~[guniyá:l])
1400. Jealousy	[dʌʤé:∫]
	[dʌʒó:no] 'to feel jealous'
1401. Labourer (coolie)	[króm t <sup>h</sup> enék]
	[kulli] (from Urdu)
1402. Labour (pain)	[∫ú:le]
1403. Love	[muh(ʌ)bʎt]
1404. Memory	[yadgá:r]
1405. Mercy	[तंत्रपतंत्रप]
	[rʌhm]
1406. Merry	[∫uryá:r]
1407. Obscure	[hí:ʒa ne byó:no]
1408. Pain	[zurmó]
1409. Passion	[∫∧hvát]
1410. Pity	[nirá:v]
1411. Praise	[tarí:p]
1412. Proud	[tʌkʌbú:r]
	[gurú:r]
1413. Pride	[tʌkʌbúri]

1414. Reason	[váʒa] sg. [váʒe] pl.
1415. Ridicule	[muzwá:lo]
1416. Regard	[izz ít] (~[idʒdʒ ít])
1417. Respect	[izzʎt]
1418. Secret	[ra:s] (from Urdu [ra:z])
1419. Selfishness	[χοτ garas] (~[χοδ γαras])
1420. Shame	[lʌʃ] sg. [lʌʒé] pl.
1421. Sorrow	[hi:§] sg. [hi:ze] pl.
1422. Suspicion	[∫∧k]
1423. Sympathy	[k <sup>h</sup> a:r]
1424. Temper	[ro:§] sg. [ró:ze] pl.
1425. Thirst	[unyá:1]
1426. Timid	[biʒá:to]
1427. True	[dímʌn]
1428. Truth	[d ímʌngi]
1429. Wish	[ʌʒó:no]
	[gunyó:no]
1430. Wonder	[ʌʤí:p]

#### 9.17. Education:

1431. Blotting paper	[syaʧú:s] sg. [syaʧú:ze] pl.
1432. Chalk	[ʧa:k]
1433. Criticism	[d∕im∫i]
	[guftʌgo] (Urdu)
1434. Dictionary	[lo:g
1435. Education	[ta:lí:m]
	[sʌbʌk rʌʤa:k] (Urdu)
1436. Envelope	[lifá:fa:] (Urdu)
1437. Examination	[imtɪhá:n] (~[imtɪyá:n]) (Urdu)
1438. Examine	[imtɪhá:n de:nék]
1439. Examiner	[imtɪhá:n gínenek]
1440. Grammar	[gremʌr]
1441. Ignorant	[ʤége ne dʎʂʈenɛk]
1442. Illiterate	[ʤége ne raʒák]
1443. Ink	[mil] sg. [míle] pl.

1444. Ink pot	[dʌvá:t] sg. [dʌvá:te] pl.
1445. Letter	[ʤu:ɣ] sg. [ʤu:ze] pl.
1446. Lesson	[sʌbʌk] sg. [sʌbʌkéh] pl
1447. Library	[le:br íri]
1448. Line	[kişí] sg. [kişyé] pl.
1449. Literature	[kitá:be]
1450. Mail	[da:k]
1451. Map	[nʌk∫á:]
1452. Notebook	[ka:pí:]
1453. Novel	[na:və́l]
1454. Nib	[nip] sg. [nibé] pl.
1455. Page	[pá:te]
-	[muk]
1456. Paper	[dʒu:s]
1457. Pen	[kʌlʎm]
	[pen]
1458. Pencil	[pensíl]
1459. Poetry	[nə́zm]
1460. Postage	[da:k]
1461. Post card	[post ka:t]
1462. Post office	[dakhá:na:]
1463. Prose	[dʌlíːl]
1464. Publisher	[kitá:p k <sup>h</sup> ʌlé:nek]
1465. Pupil	[sʌbʌk <sup>y</sup> á:r]
1466. Scholarship	[vazí:fa:] (Urdu)
1467. School	[mʌdʌrsá:] (Urdu)
1468. Science	[sainés]
1469. Slap	$[d^{w}_{\Lambda}k]$
1470. State	[riya:s ít] (Urdu)
1471. Standard	[ʤʌmáːt]
1472. Stanza	[pó:i]
1473. Story	[ʃiló:k]
•	[kʌhni]
1474. Student	[sʌbʌk <sup>y</sup> á:r]
1475. Success	[ka:mya:bi] (Urdu)
	[pa:s]
	- <u>·</u>

1476. Tablet	[tíki] sg. [tíke] pl.
1477. Teacher	[ma:star]
1478. Telegram	[ta:r]
1479. Voice	[mʌʂó:]
1480. Word	[mo:§]

#### 9.18. Government:

1481. Boundary	[bʌná] sg. [bʌné] pl.
1482. Capital	[da:ru kʰʌlá:fa:] (Urdu)
1483. City	[∫∧hṛ]
1484. Country	[zuŋ]
1485. Crown	[ta:∫] (~[ta:ʒ])
1486. District	[zíla] (~[zilá:])
1487. Emperor	[ba:t̞sá:] (~[bá:ð(ə)∫a:]) (Urdu)
1488. Empire	[sʌtʌnʌ́t]
1489. Flag	[ʤʌŋd̞í:]
1490. Freedom	[a:zá:di]
1491. Glory	[∫a:n]
1492. Governor	[gɔrnʌr]
1493. Government	[hukúmʌt]
1494. Hand cuff	[hʌtgʌr̞i:]
1495. Harem	[mulʌló: láit]
	[mulʌló: go:ɣ]
1496. Inspector	[tsʌké:nek]
1497. King	[ba:ð∫a:]
1498. Kingdom	[sʌltʌnʌ́t]
	[hukúmʌt]
1499. Member	[mʌnúzo]
1500. Minister	[vʌzíːr] sg. [vʌzíːre] pl.
1501. Office	[dnftnr] sg. [dnftnre]~[dnftnri] pl.
1502. Officer	[əfsər] sg. [əfsəre]~ [əfsəri] pl.
1503. Palace	[ko:t (mvhj)]
1504. Peon	[ʧʌprasí:]
1505. Prime minister	[vʌzíre έ:la]
1506. President	[prezident]

1507. Prince	[ba:d∫ó: ba:l]
1508. Police	[puli:s]
1509. Police station	[tʰa:ná:]
	[ʧo:kí:]
1510. Province	[so:ba:] 'division' (?)
1511. Ruler	[ba:ð∫a:]
1512. Secretary	[sekit(\(\lambda\))ri]
1513. State	[riya:sʎt]
1514. Taluk	[ta:sí:l]
1515. Throne	$[ta\chi(\Lambda)t]$
1516. Village	[gá:m]
	[mó:za:]
	[kui]

### 9.19. War:

1517. Air raid	[bʌmbá:ri]
1518. Armour	[ʤʌrʌ bʌqtʎr]
1519. Army	[pʰóːʤi]
1520. Artillery	[yazí:]
1521. Arrow	[ko:n]
1522. Attack	[hʌmlá:]
1523. Battle	[ʤʌŋ]
1524. Battle axe	[ʧ <sup>h</sup> ʌʈʎi]
1525. Battle ship	[ʤʎŋo ʤʌháːz]
1526. Bayonet	[bʌrʧí:]
1527. Blow	[mustáko]
1528. Bomb	[b <sub>\lambda</sub> m]
1529. Booty	[lu:tyó: ma:l]
1530. Bow	[trʌkúm]
	[trʌŋkúm]
	[dʒu:]
1531. Breast plate	[pʰʌlí:]
1532. Bullet	[go:lí:]
1533. Cannon	[to:p]
1534. Cavalry	[risá:la:]
•	

	h
	[pʰóʤi]
1535. Cease fire	[ʤʌŋ bʌndí:]
1536. Collision	[diʒó:no]
1537. Chain	[∫ληλli]
	[∫ʌṇá:li]
1538. Chariot	[rʌtʰ]
1539. Club (Gada:)	[dop <sup>h</sup> ós]
1540. Cudgel	[dop <sup>h</sup> ós]
1541. Dagger	[kʌṛáːr]
1542. Defeat	[nékkur <sup>y</sup> o:no]
1543. Destroyer	[tʌba: tʰe:nék]
1544. Drum	[zen]
	[zem]
	[վողոտ]
1545. Enemy	[du∫mʎn]
1546. Enmity	[du∫m∧ní:]
1547. Fleet	[sʌmʌndʌrí: ʤʌháʤ]
1548. Fort	[kílla]
1549. Fortress	[kíla] (~[kílla]) sg. [kíle] pl.
1550. Friendship	[sa:tí:] (~[sá:ti]) sg. [sa:tyé:] pl.
1551. General	[dʒʌrné:l]
1552. Gun	[tubák]
1553. Gun powder	[ʃóra:] (~[ʃorá:h]) sg. [ʃoré:] pl.
1554. Helmet	[ʤʌŋó: kʰói] 'war cap'
1555. Imprisonment	[kɛ:tt <sup>h</sup> yó:no] (~[kaitt <sup>h</sup> yó:no])
-	(note word juncture in tt <sup>h</sup> )
1556. Infantry	[yá:zek]
Ž	[pé:dʌl phó:ʒ]
1557. Lock up	[hʌvá:lat] (~[hʌvalá:t])
1558. March	[yá:to]
1559. Navy	[sʌmʌndʌrí: pʰó:ʒ]
1560. Peace	[ʔəmʌ́n]
1561. Pistol	[pistó:l]
1562. Plot, conspiracy	[bʌyavʌt]
1563. Prison	[ke:tk <sup>h</sup> a:na:]
1564. Prisoner	[qɛdí:] sg. [qaidyé:] pl.
	-11 ~2. [dara] 6.] b.,

1565. Quiver	[kóŋo tʰé:ko]
1566. Retreat	[pʌtó:re sʌryó:no]
1567. Shield	[pʰʌlí:] sg. [pʰʎlie] pl.
1568. Siege	[hʌmlá:]
1569. Soldier	[ʤʌvá:n]
1570. Spear	[nezá:]
1571. Sword	[kháŋʌr]
1572. Surrender	[né kuryó:no]
1573. Trumpet	[byú:gul]
1574. Victory	[kuryó:no]
	[pʰʎta]
1575. War	[ʤʎŋ] <sub>.</sub>
1576. Warrior	[ʤʎŋ tʰe:nék]
	[mi∫é:nek]
1577. Weapon	[hʌtyá:r]
1578. Wrestling	[ku∫tí:]
	[sʌlá:m] sg. [sʌlʌméh] pl.
1579. Whistle	[siti bʌ∫ryó:no] (with whistle)
	$[\S{i}:v] (\sim [\S{i}:v]) \text{ (human whistle)}$
	[şo:ki]

### 9.20. Law:

1580. Accused	[mulzím]
1581. Adultery	[doká:]
1582. Advice	[nʌsiyát]
1583. Agreement	[puryó:no]
1584. Allowance	[ʤo:k dyó:no]
	[tʌrkí:] 'promotion'
1585. Appeal	[ʌpí:l]
1586. Argument	[tʰá:p∫e]
1587. Assembly	[əsumbáli]
1588. Attorney	[vʌkí:l]
1589. Bail	[zʌmanʎt]
1590. Bargain	[pʌrbó:tye] (~[bʌrbutéh])
1591. Case	[moqʎddima:]

1592. Caste	[za:t]
1593. Charge	[yó:no] (?)
1594. Civil court	[ʌdá:lʌt]
1595. Confession	[ikrá:r] (~[ekrá:r])
	[rʌʒau]
	[sa:f]
1596. Conflict	[mi∫ó:no]
	[tʰáːp∫i]
1597. Conscience	[sʌmbá:]
	[k <sup>h</sup> ʌya:l]
1598. Contract	[théka:]
1599. Defense	[bʌʧʌrí]
	[bʌʧáːv] 'protection'
1600. Debt	[u:§] sg. [u:ze] pl.
1601. Debtor	[uṣyá:r] sg. [uṣya:réh] pl.
1602. Divorce	[tʌláqna:ma:]
1603. Estate	[ba:k] (?)
1604. Evidence	[subú:t]
1605. Fee	[p <sup>h</sup> i:s]
1606. Fine (penalty)	[ʤúrma:na:]
1607. Guilty	[gunahga:r]
1608. Hanging	[p <sup>h</sup> ã:sí:]
1609. Hill people	[∫eyó: ʤʌk]
1610. Instalment	[ki∫t]
1611. Interest	[su:t]
1612. Innocent	[sắtso:]
	[ʧúηο]
1613. Judge	[යු.යු]
1614. Judgment	[pʰésla:]
1615. Language	[bá:∫] sg. [bá:∫e] pl.
1616. Law	[kanú:n]
1617, Law suit	[Arzí:]
1618. Lawyer	[vʌkí:l]
1619. Lie	[ʧóre] (no pl.)
1620. Liar	[forá:lo] (note personifier suffix)
1621. Loss	[nuksá:n]

1622. Message	[bo:t] sg. [bó:de] pl.
1623. Murder	[qʌtl̞]
1624. Murderer	[mʌnúş má:ro] (~[mʌnúz má:ro])
1625. Oath	[kɛsʎm]
1626. People	[ʤʎk]
1627. Petition	[ʌrzí:]
1628. Pick pocket	[ʧʌndʌ ʧó:ri t <sup>h</sup> enék]
1629. Profession	[ka:r]
1630. Procession	[ʤulú:z]
	[ʤálsa:]
1631. Protest	[?ózur] sg. [?ózure] pl.
1632. Publicity	[pʌruʤʌryó:no] 'to publicize'
1633. Public	[ʤʌk]
1634. Punctual	[pa:bʎn]
1635. Secretary	[sekţrí:]
1636. Secure	[ra:s] (~[ra:z)
	[hi:v o:no]
1637. Rape	[gív utsyó:no]
	[dó:k∫i] 'torture'
1638. Recommend	[suparí∫]
1639. Recover	[pʰaryó:no]
1640. Reduce	[kám t <sup>h</sup> yó:no]
1641. Reign	[hukumát t <sup>h</sup> ếĩ]
1642. Reject	[ne ginyó:no]
	[phal t <sup>h</sup> ế:ʊ̃]
1643. Remedy	[ilá:ʧ] (from Urdu)
1644. Report	[rʌpó:t̪]
1645. Represent	[ʌrzí:]
1646. Republic	[azá:t]
1647. Reputation	[m∧∫hú:ri]
1648. Resign	[istifá:]
1649. Retire	[pensíl]
	[pín∫in]
1650. Robber	[dakú:]
1651. Royal	[ba:ʧʰó:] (~[ba:di∫ó:])
1652. Security	[bʌʧʌ ʤiryó:no]

1653. Suicide	[kʰut kʌʃí:]
1654. Tax	[su:t]
1655. Theft	[ʧorí:]
1656. Thief	[ʧo:r]
1657. Treaty	[moháyda]
1658. Trial	[bʌyá:n]
1659. Tribal people	[∫eyó: ʤʌk]
1660. Truth	[hʌkíkʌt]
1661. Vote	[vo:t]
1662. Witness	[gʌvahí]
	[∫∧h∧bbát]
	[∫∧had∧́t]
1663. Wrong	[γʌlʎt]

# 9.21. Religion:

1664. Alter	[kurba:n t <sup>h</sup> é:nek di∫] sg.[di∫e] pl.
	[kurba:nga:]
1665. Atheist	[kafír]
	[χoðai nu∫ek]
1666. Bell	[gʌŋtí:] sg. [gʌŋtyé:] pl.
1667. Birthday	[ʤá:lok de:s]
·	[mu:k de:s] 'day of death'
1668. Blessing	[mubárek]
1669. Camphor	[mu∫ki tú:li]
1670. Church	[ginʤá:]
1671. Clergyman	[padrí:]
1672. Curse	[ʃʌvé]
	[ʧo: dyó:no:]
1673. Demon	[ʃeitá:n]
1674. devil	[[eitá:n]
1675. Fairy	[pʌrí:]
1676. Fast (go without	-1 -
food)	[niryó:no:]
1677. Festival	[syó: de:s] (~[syódde:s]) (note juncture)

1678. Garland	[púşo ha:r]
1679. Ghat (flight of steps	
leding to the river)	[ga:t]
1680. Ghee lamp	[ʤú:lyo ʦʌŋú:]
1681. Ghost	[yʌs̞] sg. [yʌt̞sé:] pl.
1682. Giant	[yʌs̞] sg. [yʌt̞sé:] pl.
1683. God	[kʰudái] (~[χudái])
1684. Heaven	[ʤʌnnʎt]
1685. Hell	[գորումա]
	[do:zʎq]
1686. Hermitage	[ʃʃilá:] sg. [ʃʃilé:] pl.
1687. Holy place	[si: di∫]
1688. Holy water	[ZAMZAM]
	[taβʌrúk] 'something'
1689. Hymn	[a:yá:] (~[a:y
1690. Idol	[astá:n]
1691. Immortality	[hʌyá:t]
1692. Incense	[mu∫ki tú:li]
1693. Magic	[ʤadú:]
1694. Matted hair	[b <sup>w</sup> έ:no:]
	[bóile ʤʌkú:]
1695. Merit	[sʌvá:p]
1696. Monk	[lamá:]
1697. Mosque	[mʌʒít]
1698. Nun	[tʃomó:] sg. [tʃomé:] pl.
1699. Offering	[k <sup>h</sup> eirá:t]
1700. Omen	[∫∧k]
1701. Pilgrim	[haʒí] (~[háʒi])
1702. Pilgrimage	[dʒʌrát]
	[háʒ]
1703. Pious	[pák]
	[syo:]
1704. Purity	[dwé:no]
1705. Prayer	[d <sup>w</sup> ya:r]
-	[nimá:s]
1706. Preceptor	[qazí:]

1707. Priest	[mo:lvi]
	[ima:m]
1708. Prejudice	[diʤó:no]
1709. Prophet	[ρεγλπbár]
1710. Religion	[mʌzhʎp]
1711. Rosary	[tʌzbí:]
1712. Satan	[∫eitá:n]
1713. Sermon	[hʌdí:s]
1714. Sin	[guná:h]
1715. Spirit	[ʤʎzba:]
1716. Superstition	[vasvasá]
	[tʌlatún]
1717. Temple	[mʌndʎr]
1718. Thirst	[momín]
	[gune:nek]
1719. Worship	[gunyó:no]
	[ebaðát]

# 9.22. Games and sports:

1720. Acrobatics	[sʌrkʎs]
1721. Amusement	[∫uré]
	[hʌvá:s]
1722. Ball	[tʰóki] sg. [tʰóke] pl.
1723. Bat	[be:t]
1724. Chess	[ʃʌtránʤ]
1725. Dice	[ʧ <sup>h</sup> oló:]
1726. Doll	[tsuké:] sg. [tsuké:e] pl.
1727. Exercise	[vʌrʤís]
1728. Gambling	[ʤuwá:]
	[ʧ <sup>h</sup> oló:]
1729. Games	[tsuké:]
1730. Gymnastics	[tʰúli bó:no]
	[kʰʌró:no]
1731. Hide and seek	[liţi piţí:]
1732. Kabaddi (a sport)	[kʌpʌr̞í:]

1733. Skate	[sisilí:]
	[ziliʒó:no]
1734. Medal	[tʌgmá:]
	[iná:m]
1735. Puzzle	[sʌvá:l]
	[ʤá:pe] 'taunt'
1736. Race	[dʌrbʎk]
1737. Rest	[hu:§]
1738. Wrestling	[ku∫tí:]
	[sʌlám]
	[sʌlʌmó dyó:no]

# 9.23. Entertainment, music, dance drama etc.:

1739. Act	[si:n]
1740. Acting	[pré:] (~[préh])
1741. Actor	[pré: t <sup>h</sup> ének]
1742. Actress	[pré: t <sup>h</sup> ének]
1743. Ballad	
(of happiness)	[kʌsí:da]
(of sorrow)	[mʌrts <sup>y</sup> á:]
1744. Concert	[tʌlmó]
1745. Drama	[d̞ra:ma:]
1746. Dancer	[notének] (~[noté:nek])
1747. Dramatist	[d̞ra:ma: likʰénɛk]
1748. Drama artist	[d̞ra:ma: tʰének]
1749. Drum	[dʌrʎm]
	[dol]
1750. Drumstick	[dólo dáki]
	[dólo dének dáki]
1751. Flute	[tʌruí]
	[bʌ́nʦʌri]
1752. Green room	[ʧʌs tʰének láit]
1753. Lullaby	[aló:]
1754. Music	[dáni] sg. [dánye] pl.
1755. Musical tone	[gε: mʌşó:] (~[gʌyá: mʌşó:])

1756. Player [dópa:] sg. [dópe:] pl. 1757. Sarangi (a musical instrument) [sarangí] 1758. Shahanai (a musical instrument) [sur(u)má:] 1759. Scene [si:n] 1760. Sight [n<sub>\lambda</sub>zára] 1761. Singer [gãỹấ:l] 1762. Sitar [sitá:r] 1763. Spectator [tʌlmó tsʌkénɛk] 1764. Stage [site:]d3] 1765. Tanpura (a musical instrument) [tʌmbú:ra] 1766. Tempo [∫óŋo] sg. [∫óŋe] pl. 1767. Theatre [ha:1] 1768. Tune [ba: [] 1769. Veena (a musical instrument) [tʌtʌrúi] 1770. Village show [t\[i\]lmo] [na:v]

#### 9.24. Metals:

1771. Alum	[p <sup>h</sup> ʌt̞kʌ́r]
1772. Aluminum	[gilé:t]
1773 Ammonium chloride	e [gɛsá:]
1774 Asafoetida	[ʌyáv]
	[hiŋ]
1775 Bell metal	[kʰʌrbá:]
1776 Brass	[ri:l]
1777 Copper	[záŋs]
1778 Glass	[ʃiʃá:]
1779 Gold	[so:η]
1780. Iron	[ʧímer]
1781. Ivory	[hásto don] 'elephant's tooth'
1782. Lead	[səŋgá:]

1783. Lime	[ʧúna]
1784. Magnet	[pholá:t]
	[ŋʌr pholá:t]
1785. Marble	[sáŋŋʌ mʌrmár]
1786. Metal	[dehá:t]
	[ʧλγ(λ)ríks]
1787. Mercury	[pʌrá:]
1788. Mica	[əbrək]
1789. Mine	[ʌtsúr]
	[bo:]
1790. Mineral	[ka:n]
1791. Money	[rupới]
1792. Paper	[dʒu:s]
1793. Quartz	[∫ó:bʌt] 'white stone
1794. Silver	[ru:p]
1795. Steel	[p <sup>h</sup> olá:t]
1796. Sulphur	[gend\(\delta\k\)]
1797. Tin	[ʧʌskʎr]
1798. Tinsel	[mozí:]
1799. Zinc	[səŋgá:]
	-

### 25. Functional words:

1800. Across	[parí]
1801. After	[pʌtó:]
1802. Against	[moká:bila:]
	[kʰʌlá:f]
1803. Always	[dé:zo]
	[hʌmé:∫a:]
1804. Amidst	[mʌʤá:] (~[mʌʒá:])
1805. And	[ga:]
	[baṛá:]
1806. Around	[kʰʌrkʰór]
1807. At	[á:se]
1808. Away from	[du:r]
1809. Because	[ké: t <sup>h</sup> yónto]
	=

1810. Before	[mé:ʒe]
1811. Behind	[pʌtó:]
1812. Besides	[bʌτ̞á:]
	[bʌyair]
1813. Between	[mʌʤá:] (~[mʌʒá:])
1814. By	[gi]
1815. But	[lé:kin]
1816. Down	[k <sup>h</sup> ʌri]
1817. During	[vʌktέ] (~[vʌkta])
1818. Even	[bílito]
1819. Even though	[bíli tóga] (note juncture tó#ga)
1820. Except	[bʌγέ:r]
1821. For	[karyó:]
	[ká:re]
1822. From	[γο]
1823. He	[zo]
1824. Here	[á:ni] (~[á:nni])
1825. How	[kʌnáu]
	[kʌnátʰe] 'in what way'
1826. If	[ʌgʎr]
1827. In	[Λζό:]
	[mʌʒá:] 'in between'
1828. Into	[Λζό:]
1829. Like	$[p^h \Lambda \S]$
1830. Meanwhile	[sʌdeʈʌk]
1831. Opposite	[kʰilá:f]
1832. Other	[dumó:gi]
1833. Otherwise	[tá:to]
1834. Or	[ya:]
1835. Out of	[dge]
	[dzo]
	[dʌró:]
	[tʌfrík] (Urdu)
1836. Over	[ʌʤá:]
1837. Near	[ʔéili]
	[nʌlá:]

1838. Not	[nu∫]
1839. So	[əná:v]
	[ke: t <sup>h</sup> yó:nto]
1840. Some how	[kʌnitʰétoga]
1841. Some one	[ʤe:]
1842. Some times	[ʤʌbélekek]
1843. Still	[kótte]
1844. Than	[á:seʤo]
1845. Then	[tá:to]
1846. There	[pʌrá:de]
1847. Through	[mʌʒ(i)nó]
1848. Till	[dʌk]
	[sáderʌk]
1849. To	[re]
	[se] (?)
1850. Towards	[vári]
	[k <sup>h</sup> iŋ]
1851. Thus	[tá:to]
	$[p^h \Lambda \S]$
1852. Under	[khʎri]
1853. Until	[sáderʌk]
1854. What	[d3ok]
1855. When	[kʌré:]
1856. Where	[kóne]
1857. Which	[kʌnáv]
	[kʌní]
	[d3ok]
1858. Who	[koi]
1859. Why	[ke:] (~[ké:h])
1860. With	[nʌlá:]
	[gi]
1861. Without	[nú∫o]
	[nú∫to]
	[négi]
	[négili]
	[b <sub>λ</sub> γέ:r]
	r- 11

1862. Yet [kóteτλk]

### 9.26 Verbs:

1863. Abound (germs)	[krĩ: pó:no]
1864. Abandon	[p <sup>h</sup> at t <sup>h</sup> yó:no]
1865. Able (to be)	[bó:no]
1866. Accuse	[zulúm t <sup>h</sup> yó:no]
	móz(i) dyó:no]
1867. Accompany	[sa:t dyó:no]
	[nʌlá: dyó:no]
1868. Ache	[∫ulyó:no]
	[zʌrmu ó:no]
1869. Acquit	[pʰʎt bó:no]
1870. Act (drama)	[pré: t <sup>h</sup> yó:no]
1871. Admit (to school)	[aʧ(ʌ)ryó:no]
(to confess)	[mʌnyóːno]
1872. Adopt (an idea)	[ʌkíno tʰyó:no]
(child)	[púş t <sup>h</sup> yó:no]
1873. Advise	[pʌruʒʌryó:no]
	[nʌsí:yʌt tʰyó:no]
1874. Agree	[mʌnyó:no]
1875. Aim (at)	[názar ginyó:no] (~[ginyó:no])
1876. Alight	[vʌʒó:no]
	[diʒó:no]
1877. Allow (to work)	[thyó:dyó:no] (~[thó:ndyó:no])
(to come inside)	[ó:ndyó:no]
(to go)	[bó:ndyó:no] (~[boʒó:dyó:no])
1878. Amuse	[∫urʌry̞ó:no]
1879. Annoy	[hi:v f inyó:no] 'heart breaking'
1880. Answer	[mos p <sup>h</sup> ʌryó:no]
1881. Appear	[pʌ∫ó:no]
1882. Approach	[eilyó:no] (~[elyó:no])
	[elilyó:no]
1883. Approve	[mʌnyó:no]
1884. Arrange	[sí:te foryó:no](~ [sí:the])

1885. Arrive	[p <sup>h</sup> ó:no]
1886. Attack	[ʤʌŋ tʰyó:no]
	[mi∫ó:no]
1887. Ascend (hill etc)	[kha3ó:no]
1888. Ask	[k <sup>h</sup> oʒó:no]
1889. Avenge	[kále p <sup>h</sup> aryó:no]
	[bʌdla: gyó:no]
1890. Avoid	[huná:re t <sup>h</sup> yó:no]
	[bʌhna: tʰyó:no]
1891. Bark	[bʌ∫ó:no]
1892. Bathe	[nó:s(i) dyó:no]
1893. Bear (fruit)	[ginyó:no]
1894. Beat (drum)	[kutyó:no]
1895. Beckon	[hó: t <sup>h</sup> yó:no]
1896. Become	[dulyó:no]
(make some one)	[dularyó:no] (note causative suf.)
1897. Beg	[bitsyó:no]
1898. Begin	[mó: ginyó:no]
	[∫uru t <sup>h</sup> yó:no]
1899. Belch	[obó:ki t <sup>h</sup> yó:no] (~[əbó:ki])
	[obó:ki ó:no]
1900. Believe	[yʌki:n tʰyó:no]
1901. Bend (passive)	[khiníro thyó:no]
(active)	[khiŋíro bó:no]
1902. Betray	[k <sup>h</sup> arígi dyó:no]
1903. Betroth	[λγό:no]
1904. Bewitch	[∫uzyó:no] (~[∫uʒyó:no])
	[suró:mo]
1905. Bind	[gʌηγό:no]
1906. Bite (with teeth)	[tʃ <sup>h</sup> inyó:no]
(snake, dog)	[rʌtyó:no]
	[ζʌη tʰyó:no]
1907. Bleach	[∫yó: tʰyó:no]
1908. Bleed (nose)	[ηλΙλρά νλ3ό:ηο]
(general)	[le:l khaʒó:no]
(menses)	[he:s va3ó:no]

```
[∫∧pé dyó:no]
1909. Bless
                               [t[a:pé t<sup>h</sup>yó:no]
                                [Atfhé nilyó:no]
1910. Blink
                               [p<sup>h</sup>unyó:no]
1911. Bloom
1912. Blow (wind)
                                [o: \int dy \circ (-[..t^h y \circ (-n)] \sim [.. \circ (-n)])
                               [p<sup>h</sup>u: t<sup>h</sup>yó:no]
               (breath)
                               [tʌrúi bʌʃó:no]
               (flute)
                               [p^h u: t^h y \circ : no] (\sim [p^h u: b \land [\circ : no])
               (horn)
                               [khunó: vazó:no]
               (nose)
                               [tik yó:no]
1913. Praise
1914. Boil
                               [kairyó:no] (Tr.)
                               [kayó:no] (Intr.)
1915. Bore (hole)
                               [atsúr payó:no]
                                [atsúr k<sup>h</sup>alyó:no]
1916. Borrow
                               [u:s Aryó:no]
                               [prik bó:no]
1917. Bounce
1918. Braid (plait)
                               [b<sub>\(\beta\)\(\overline{0}\):no]</sub>
1919. Bow (salute)
                               [kó:lo bó:no]
1920. Break
                               [photyó:no] (Tr.)
                               [phot(i)3ó:no] (Intr.)
                               [sã: t<sup>h</sup>yó:no]
1921. Breathe
1922. Brew (bear)
                               [[Aráp pó:no] 'drink liquor'
1923. Bring
                               [\lambdaryo\cdotsno]
1924. Brood
                               [gunyó:no]
                               [bó:iki ó:no]
1925. Bubble
1926. Build
                               [prayó:no]
                               [dʌyó:no] (Tr.)
1927. Burn
                               [dagó:no] (Intr.)
                                [khatyó:no]
1928. Bury
1929. Buy
                                [ginyó:no]
1930. Cackle (cock)
                               [bx [ó:no]
                               [króki dyó:no]
               (hen)
                               [ho: thyó:no]
1931. Call
1932. Carry
                                [ginyó:no] (~[ginyó:no])
                               [khoyó:no]
1933. Carve
                                [tʃá thyó:no]
1934. Castrate
```

1935. Catch (chase)	[lomyó:no]
(for a while)	[rʌtyó:no]
(an animal)	[lomyó:no] (~[rʌtyó:no])
1936. Celebrate	[dé:s t <sup>h</sup> yó:no]
1937. Challenge	[moqá:bila t <sup>h</sup> yó:no]
1938. Change (alter)	[p írbuty ó:no]
(money)	[p\u00e1rbuty\u00f3:no]
1939. Chant (mantra etc.)	
,	[рлгизлгуо́:no]
1940. Chase	[tis thyó:no]
1941. Chatter	[mozi dyó:no]
1942. Cheat	[k <sup>h</sup> ńrigi Λ
	[do:k <sup>h</sup> a dyó:no]
1943. Check	[tsʌkyó:no]
1944. Chew	[ʧʌpyó:no]
1945. Chirp (birds)	[ʧếĩ bʌ∫yó:no]
1946. Choke	[∫ő: ελtfó:no]
1947. Choose	[d∕im∫i t <sup>h</sup> yó:no]
1948. Chop	[tʌʧó:no] (~[tʌts̞yó:no])
1949. Circumcise	[bá: ʧuryó:no]
1950. Clean	[sáf t <sup>h</sup> yó:no]
1951. Clear	[sár t <sup>h</sup> yó:no]
	[sáf t <sup>h</sup> yó:no]
1952. Climb (tree etc.)	[kʰaʒó:no]
	[tʰúli bó:no]
(horse etc.)	[pʌnyó:no]
1953. Cling to	[satjó:no]
1954. Clap	[hʌtʌʧá:ti dyó:no]
1955. Close	[ʧʌp tʰyó:no]
1956. Coagulate	[korʌtyó:no]
1957. Collapse (humans)	[vʌzibuʒó:no]
(non humans)	[dúp bó:no]
1959. Collect	[siŋʌlyó:no]
1960. Collide	[diʒó:no]
1961. Comb	[ʧʌyó:no]
1962. Come	[ó:no]

1963. Command	[húkum dyó:no]
1964. Commit suicide	[kʌtú boʒó:no] (~[kʌtu boʒó:no])
	[χotkʌʃi tʰyó:no]
1965. Compare	[dú:ri t <sup>h</sup> yó:no]
	[pʌrúlo tʰyó:no]
1966. Compel	[əká∫o t <sup>h</sup> yó:no]
	[mʌʒbúr tʰyó:no]
1967. Complain	[mózi dyó:no]
	[mózi vyó:no]
1968. Conceive (idea)	[gunyó:no]
(child)	[dim duguno bó:no]
1969. Confirm	[mʌnyó:no]
1970. Conspire	[ú:tʃe vyó:no]
1971. Consume	[bʌr̞yó:no]
	[ʧʰʎm tʰyó:no]
1972. Continue	[t <sup>h</sup> yố: byó:no]
1973. Condemn	[t <sup>h</sup> yố: byó:no] [p <sup>h</sup> ⁄it t <sup>h</sup> yó:no]
1974. Cook (food)	[bʎi t"yó:no]
(meat)	[mós rʌnyó:no]
1975. Cool (food etc.)	[tsʌyó:no] (Intr.)
	[tsáiryó:no] (Tr.)
1976. Cough	[kʰu:ʒó:no]
	$[k^h u:zi \ ó:no] \ (note \ z > 3)$
1977. Count	[kʌlyó:no]
1978. Court (woo)	[hu: bʌ∫ó:no]
	[hi:v boʒó:no]
1979. Cover	[tʌkó:r tʰyó:no] (~[tʰekó:r tʰyó:no]
1980. Crawl	[tó:pure dyó:no]
	[komyó:no] (~[kʌmyó:no])
1982. Cross (over)	[pa:r t <sup>h</sup> yó:no]
(breed)	[mi∫(ə)ryó:no]
	[p <sup>h</sup> ʌkyó:no]
1983. Cry (weep)	[krí:ve dyó:no]
	[ró:no]
1984. Cultivate	[kúi vó:no]
	[bá:n t <sup>h</sup> yó:no]

1985. Cure	[ilá:tʃ tʰyó:no]
	[syo: t <sup>h</sup> yó:no]
	[t̪sʌkyó:no]
1986. Curse	[∫ʌvé dyó:no]
	[la:n\u00e4t vyo:no]
1987. Cut	[ʧ <sup>h</sup> inyó:no]
1988. Dance	[noté dyó:no]
1989. Dare	[hí:v t <sup>h</sup> yó:no]
	[himm ít thyó:no]
1990. Decay (rot)	[kriʒó:no]
1991. Decide	[mó:s finyó:no]
1992. Decorate	[sʌbóko tʰyó:no]
1993. Decrease	[ápe t <sup>h</sup> yó:no] (Tr.)
	[ápe bó:no] (Intr.)
1994. Defeat	[nékurʌryó:no] (Tr.)
	[nékuryó:no] (Intr.)
1995. Defend	[ʌkí rʌʧʰó:no]
1996. Defy	[né∫unyó:no]
1997. Demolish (house)	[pʌt̞ tʰyó:no]
(take away)	[pʌt tʰyó:no] [zʌl tʰyó:no]
1998. Deny	[dá:m t <sup>h</sup> yó:no] [inka:r t <sup>h</sup> yó:no]
	[inka:r t <sup>h</sup> yó:no]
1999. Describe	[rʌʒó:no]
2000. Destroy	[vʌlʌvyó:no] (~[vʌlevyó:no])
	[tʌbá: tʰyó:no]
	[né:no] (~[nʌyó:no])
2001. Die	[miryó:no]
2002. Drink	[pyó:no]
2003. Dig	[okέ:no] (causative)
	[okyó:no] (non-causative)
2004. Dilute	[mi∫(ʌ)ryó:no]
2005. Dislike	[Atfe khari ne əryó:no](~[thari na)
2006. Dip (into)	[dup thyó:no] (clothes etc.)
	[ $f \wedge k t^h y \circ : no$ ] (pen etc.) ( $\sim [f \wedge q]$ )
2007. Disappear	[nu∫yó:no] (~[no∫yó:no])
2008. Disarrange	[ʧ <sup>h</sup> uryó:no]

	[si: t <sup>h</sup> yó:no]
	[hun t <sup>h</sup> yó:no]
2009. Discuss	[t <sup>h</sup> ∕ap∫(i) t <sup>h</sup> yó:no]
2010. Disagree	[tso:de dyó:no]
	[be:zʌ́t tʰyó:no]
2011. Despair	[hiːv ʧʰinyó:no]
2012. Disperse	[kʰápo bó:no]
2013. Dissolve	[bulyó:no] (~[bulyá:no])
2014. Divide	[bʌγyó:no] (~[bʌgyó:no])
2015. Divorce	[pʰʌt tʰyó:no]
2016. Do	[tʰyó:no]
2017. Doubt	[∫ʌk tʰyó:no]
	[hi:v ne preizó:no
2018. drag	[ʌlyó:no]
2019. Draw (picture)	[nʌk∫a: kʰʌlyó:no]
(water from well)	[oi k <sup>h</sup> ʌlyó:no]
2020. Dream	[sá:tჴo pʌ∫ó:no]
2021. Dress	[bunyó:no]
2022. Dwell (live in)	[bʌyó:no]
2023. Drink	[pyó:no]
2024. Drip	[thukó: vʌʒó:no]
2025. Drive (motor etc.)	[vʌʒró:no]
(cattle etc.)	[bolyó:no] (~[bʌlyó:no])
2026. Drop (water)	[tsat bó:no]
	[t <sup>h</sup> uko bó:no]
2027. Drown	[oi dʒagi miryó:no](~[phat bó:no]
2028. Dry (in sun)	[∫u∫yó:no] (~[∫u∫ryó:no])
2029. Dye	[roŋyó:no]
2030. Earn	[krʌmyó:no]
	[kʌmai tʰyó:no]
2031. Eat	[k <sup>h</sup> ó:no]
2032. Echo	[koratʃʰʎn ó:no]
2033. Embrace	[bó:şi dyó:no]
2034. Embroider	[púşi ghinyó:no]
2035. Empty	[gú:fo t <sup>h</sup> yó:no] (~[gú:fi t <sup>h</sup> yó:no])
2036. Encourage	[hi:v bá:ço théiryó:no]

2037. Endure	[tiyó:no]
	[bʌrd̞a:∫ tʰyó:no]
2038. Enjoy	[éiş t <sup>h</sup> yó:no]
2039. Enter	[əʧó:no]
2040. Equal	[bó:no dyó:no]
	[pʌrúlo]
2041. Erase	[nʌyó:no] (Tr.)
	[∫ik∫i t <sup>h</sup> yó:no] (Intr.)
2042. Escape	[utsyó:no]
2043. Escort	[nʌlá: bó:no]
	[sá:t t <sup>h</sup> yó:no]
2044. Exaggerate	[ʧúηogi bλτο t <sup>h</sup> yó:no]
2045. Examine	[t̪sʌkyó:no]
2046. Excel	[thosó:no]
2047. Expect	[gunyó:no]
•	[intʌza:r tʰyó:no]
2048. Explain	[rʌʒó:no]
2049. Extinguish	[ni∫(Λ)ryó:no]
	[phu:t thyó:no]
2050. Fade	[tha:p(i) thyó:no]
2051. Fail	[vázi bogó:no]
	[p <sup>h</sup> e:l bó:no]
2052. Faint	[kʌí nʌyó:no] (~[kʌí nɛ́:no])
2053. Fall down	2 2
(inanimate)	[dil bó:no]
((animate)	[díri bó:no]
2054. Fan	[ó:∫(i) aryó:no]
2055. Fasten	[gʌηγό:no]
2056. Fear	[biʒó:no]
2057. Feed	[kh ńiryó:no]
2058. Feel (-ing) (touch)	[dʌstyó:no]
2059. Ferment	[ʧurkyʌryó:no]
	[ˈsuká: vyó:no]
2060. Fetch (from far)	[gi ó:no]
(from near)	[aryó:no]
2061. Fight	[mi∫ó:no]

# 148 Grammar of Shina Language and Vocabulary

2062. Fill	[puryó:no]
2063. Find	[leʒó:no]
	[t̞sʌkyó:no]
2064. Finish	[bλ[yó:no] (Tr.)
	[bʌriʒó:no] (Intr.)
2064. Finish	[bʌ[yó:no] (Tr.)
	[bʌriʒó:no] (Intr.)
2065. Fish	[ʧíme lomyó:no]
	[ʧíme kʰʌlyó:no]
2066. Flash	[bitfús dyó:no]
2067. Flatten	[sʌmʌlúo tʰyó:no]
2068. Flatter (self)	[ŋá:r tʰyó:no]
(other)	[tikyó:no]
2069. Flicker	[ni∫ó:no]
	[\$At[ó:no]
2070. Float	[ói ádze satfó:no]
	[utsyó:no]
2071. Flow	[yʌʒó:no]
2072. Fly	[tʌluí dyó:no]
•	[uta:l dyó:no]
2073. Fold	[tʌp tʰvó:no]
2074. Follow	[tis t <sup>h</sup> yó:no]
2075. Forbid	[mʌ́na: tʰyó:no]
2076. Forget	[ʌm∫ó:no] (~[ʌmu∫ó:no])
2077. Forgive	[p <sup>h</sup> at t <sup>h</sup> yó:no]
2078. Freeze	[só:r bó:no]
2079. Frighten	[biʒryó:no]
2080. Gamble	[ʧʰoló: vyó:no]
2081. Gather	[siŋʌlyó:no] (~[sʌŋʌlyó:no])
2082. Gargle	[kro∫í: t <sup>h</sup> yó:no]
C	[gʌrgʌrá: tʰyó:no]
2083. Germinate	[p <sup>h</sup> áli k <sup>h</sup> ʌʒó:no]
2084. Gesture	[pʌ∫ryó:no]
	[i∫á:ra dyó:no]
2085. Get	[ʌryó:no]
	[giŋyó:no]

2086. Get angry	[ro:§ ó:no]
	[ro:s̞ ʌryó:no]
2087. Get up	[hut <sup>h</sup> yó:no]
2088. Get well (from	
illness)	[bʌyó:no]
2089. Give	[dyó:no]
2090. Go	[boʒó:no]
2091. Go away	[duráre boʒó:no]
2092. Go out	[daró: boʒó:no]
2093. Go through	[sʌr boʒó:no]
2094. Gossip	[forevé dyó:no]
-	[t <sup>h</sup> otʌryó:no]
	[moz(i) dyó:no]
2095. Grab	[musti thyó:no]
2096. Grasp	[hí:ʒe vʌʒó:no]
2097. Grate (rub on)	[k <sup>h</sup> as t <sup>h</sup> yó:no]
2098. Graze	[ʧʌryó:no]
2099. Greet	[sʌlá:m tʰyó:no]
2100. Grind	[pizó:no] (~[peʒó:no])
2101. Grip	[lomyó:no]
2102. Grit (teeth)	[do:ni ¶ʌpyó:no]
2103. Groan	[dʒuyryó:no]
	[dʒuriŋyó:no]
2104. Grow	[bλro bó:no]
	[bλγο ἀζό:no]
2105. Growl	[ró:no]
2106. Grunt	[hʌsto bʌ∫ó:no]
2107. Guard	[rʌʧʰó:no]
	hεfázʌt t <sup>h</sup> yó:no]
2108. Guide	[pʌʃέno] (Intr.)
	[pʌʃiryó:no] (Tr.)
2109. Hammer	[tʃukutyó:no]
-	[kutyó:no]
2110. Hang up	[p <sup>h</sup> íl(i)t <sup>h</sup> yó:no]
2111. Happen	[bó:no]
2112. Harrow	[dálo dyó:no]
	L <i>y y</i> J

2113. Harvest	$[l\acute{e}:t\acute{g}(i) t^h y\acute{o}:no](\sim [l\acute{e}:t\acute{f}(i) t^h y\acute{o}:no])$
2114. Hatch	[ʧếĩ k <sup>h</sup> alyó:no]
	[thule vyó:no]
2115. Hate	[Átsλk(o) t <sup>h</sup> yó:no]
	[dástyó:no]
2116. Heal	[bʌyó:no] (~[bʌyá:no])
2117. Hear	[pʌruʒó:no]
2118. Heat	[tʌpyó:no] (~[tsʰʌt dyó:no])
2119. Help	[hʌt dyó:no]
	[hʌt gyó:no]
2120. Herd	[kíli thyó:no]
2121. Hiccup	[hukʌtsyó:no]
2122. Hide	[li∫yó:no] (Intr.)
	[li∫(i)ryó:no] (Tr.)
2123. Hinder	[rʌtyó:no]
2124. Hire (to give)	[mʌzuri dyó:no]
(to take)	[mʌzuri gyó:no]
2125. Hiss	[ṣã: t <sup>h</sup> yó:no]
2126. Hitch (hiccup)	[hutsiki ó:no]
2127. Hold	[rʌtyó:no]
	[lomyó:no]]
2128. Hope	[ume thyó:no]
	[tʌma: tʰyó:no] 'desire'
	[gunyó:no]
2129. Howl	[ho: thyó:no]
2130. Hum	[bʌ∫ó:no]
2131. hunt	[hiŋs t <sup>h</sup> yó:no]
	[dʌrú: tʰyó:no]
	[duré: t <sup>h</sup> yó:no]
2132. Hurry	[lóko t <sup>h</sup> yó:no]
2133. Ignore (no attention	)[ne pʌ∫á:v lʌgiʒó:no]
2134. Imagine	[sʌba: tʰyó:no]
	[gunyó:no]
2135. Incite	[króm ginyó:no]
	[sitsé:no]
2136. Increase	[bʌτ̞o bó:no] (Intr.)

	L
	[baro thyó:no] (tr.)
2137. Inflate	[ʧ <sup>h</sup> inyó:no]
2138. Initiate	[gɨŋyó:no]
	[∫uru t <sup>h</sup> yó:no]
2139. Injure	[diʒó:no] (one self. Intr.)
	[diʒ(ə)ryó:no] (others. Tr.)
2140. Insist	[got <sup>h</sup> ík t <sup>h</sup> yó:no]
	[zit t <sup>h</sup> yó:no]
2141. Insult	[ʧo:t dyó:no]
2142. Invite	[gé:lire ho: thyó:no]
	[ho: t <sup>h</sup> yó:no]
2143. Iron (press)	[istri: thyó:no]
2144. Irrigate	[oi dyó:no]
2145. Itch	[k <sup>h</sup> á:ji ó:no]
2146. Jerk	[bithyó:no]
	[tha:ŋ bó:no]
2147. Joke	[hʌʒryó:no]
	[ha:3 thyó:no]
	[jʌrgʌ́t tʰyó:no]
2148. Jolt (jar etc.)	[tha:n thyó:no]
2149. Jump	[hirge dyó:no]
2150. Keep	[th ryó:no]
2151. Kick	[pisató: dyó:no]
2152. Kill	[mʌryó:no]
	[kuţyó:no]
2153. Kindle	[syő:no]
2154. Kiss	[ma: t <sup>h</sup> yó:no]
2155. Knead	[ʌmryó:no]
2156. Kneel	[kutida: bó:no]
2157. Knit	[bέ:no] (~[bλyό:no])
2158. Knock	[[kutyó:no]
	[dil t <sup>h</sup> yó:no]
2159. Know	[dʌstyó:no]
	[gunyó:no]
2160. Lack	[pató satsó:no] 'lag behind'
2161. Last	[dé:zla:v byó:no]

2162. Laugh         [hλʒó:no]           2163. Lay         [dyó:no]           2164. Lead         [muth*o:no]           2165. Leak         [boʒó:no]           2166. Lean         [téni bó:no]           2167. Learn         [sitʃó:no] (~[sutʃó:no])           2168. Leave         [p*át t*yó:no]           2169. Lend         [u:ş dyó:no]           [p*árɛ dyó:no]         [buʒó:n dyó:no]           2170. Let go         [boʒó:n dyó:no] (~[buʒó:n])           2171. Lick         [pitʃəlyó:no]           [lik t*yó:no]         [lik t*yó:no]           2172. Lie         [tʃoré dyó:no]           2173. Lie down         [tʌntjʒó:no]           2174. Lift         [ginyó:no]           2175. Like         [ʌdʒó:no] (~[adʒó:no])           2176. Link         [thut dyó:no] (~[thut t*yó:no])           2177. Limp         [sʌk t*yó:no]           2178. Listen         [kon dyó:no] *give ear*           2179. Load         [geyó:no]           2180. Long for         [gunyó:no]           2181. Look at         [tṣakyó:no]           2182. Look back         [pʌtó tṣakyó:no]           2183. Lose         [no ʃyó:no]           2184. Love         [hi:v dyó:no] (~[prɛ:no])		[próni khazó:no] 'climb down'
2163. Lay       [dyó:no]         2164. Lead       [muth o:no]         [mé3e bo3ó:no]         2165. Leak       [bo3ó:no]         2166. Lean       [téni bó:no]         [tinyó:no]       [sitfó:no] (~[sutho:no])         2167. Learn       [sithó:no] (~[sutho:no])         2168. Leave       [phát thyó:no]         2169. Lend       [u:s dyó:no]         2170. Let go       [bo3ó:n dyó:no] (~[bu3ó:n])         2171. Lick       [pithotho:no]         2172. Lie       [thotho:no]         2173. Lie down       [thati3ó:no]         2174. Lift       [ginyó:no]         2175. Like       [Ad3ó:no] (~[ad3ó:no])         2176. Link       [thut dyó:no] (~[thut thyó:no])         2177. Limp       [sak thyó:no]         2178. Listen       [kon dyó:no] 'give ear'         2179. Load       [geyó:no]         [puryó:no]       [gunyó:no]         2180. Long for       [gunyó:no]         2181. Look at       [tsakyó:no]         2182. Look back       [pató tsakyó:no]         2183. Lose       [no∫yó:no]         2184. Love       [hi:v dyó:no] (~[hi:v vyó:no])         [muhábbat thyó:no]       [ma:lif thyó:no]	2162. Laugh	
2164. Lead       [mutth o:no]         2165. Leak       [boʒó:no]         2166. Lean       [téni bó:no]         2167. Learn       [sitʃó:no] (~[sutʃó:no])         2168. Leave       [phát thyó:no]         2169. Lend       [u:s dyó:no]         2170. Let go       [boʒó:n dyó:no] (~[buʒó:n])         2171. Lick       [pitʃəlyó:no]         2172. Lie       [tʃot̞e dyó:no]         2173. Lie down       [tʌniʒó:no]         2174. Lift       [ginyó:no]         2175. Like       [ʌdʒó:no] (~[adʒó:no])         2176. Link       [thut dyó:no] (~[thut thyó:no])         2177. Limp       [sʌk thyó:no]         2178. Listen       [kon dyó:no] 'give ear'         2179. Load       [geyó:no]         [puryó:no]       [sak thyó:no]         2180. Long for       [gunyó:no]         2181. Look at       [tsʌkyó:no]         2182. Look back       [pʌtó tsʌkyó:no]         2183. Lose       [noʃyó:no]         2184. Love       [hi:v dyó:no] (~[hi:v vyó:no])         [muhábbat thyó:no]       [prɛś:no])         [ma:liʃ thyó:no]	_	· ·
[méʒe boʒó:no]  2165. Leak  2166. Lean  [téni bó:no]  [tinyó:no]  2167. Learn  [siʧó:no] (~[suʧó:no])  2168. Leave  [pʰát tʰyó:no]  2169. Lend  [pʰárɛ dyó:no]  [lik tʰyó:no]  2171. Lick  [piʧ]əlyó:no]  [lik tʰyó:no]  2172. Lie  [tʃote dyó:no]  [tʌniʒó:no]  2174. Lift  [ginyó:no]  2175. Like  [ʌdʒó:no] (~[adʒó:no])  2176. Link  [thut dyó:no] (~[thut tʰyó:no])  2177. Limp  [sʌk tʰyó:no]  [lix tʰyó:no]  [sak t		
2165. Leak       [boʒó:no]         2166. Lean       [téni bó:no]         [tinyó:no]       [tinyó:no]         2167. Learn       [siʧó:no] (~[suʧó:no])         2168. Leave       [pʰát tʰyó:no]         2169. Lend       [u:s dyó:no]         [pʰárɛ dyó:no]       [buʒó:n dyó:no] (~[buʒó:n])         2170. Let go       [boʒó:n dyó:no] (~[buʒó:n])         2171. Lick       [piʧəlyó:no]         [lik tʰyó:no]       [lik tʰyó:no]         2172. Lie       [ʧote dyó:no]         2173. Lie down       [tʌnjɜó:no]         2174. Lift       [ginyó:no]         2175. Like       [ʌdʒó:no] (~[adʒó:no])         2176. Link       [thut dyó:no] (~[thut tʰyó:no])         2177. Limp       [sʌk tʰyó:no]         2178. Listen       [kon dyó:no] (*[sive ear'         2179. Load       [geyó:no]         [puryó:no]       [gunyó:no]         2180. Long for       [gunyó:no]         2181. Look at       [tṣʌkyó:no]         2182. Look back       [pʌtó tṣʌkyó:no]         2183. Lose       [noʃyó:no] (~[hi:v vyó:no])         2185. Make       [prʌyó:no] (~[prɛ:no])         2186. Massage       [mæ:liʃ tʰyó:no]		
2166. Lean       [téni bó:no]         2167. Learn       [siʧó:no] (~[suʧó:no])         2168. Leave       [pʰát tʰyó:no]         2169. Lend       [u:s dyó:no]         [pʰárɛ dyó:no]       [buʒó:n dyó:no] (~[buʒó:n])         2170. Let go       [boʒó:n dyó:no] (~[buʒó:n])         2171. Lick       [piʧəlyó:no]         [lik tʰyó:no]       [lik tʰyó:no]         2172. Lie       [ʧoré dyó:no]         2173. Lie down       [tʌnˌiʒó:no]         2174. Lift       [ginyó:no]         2175. Like       [ʌdʒó:no] (~[adʒó:no])         2176. Link       [thut dyó:no] (~[thut tʰyó:no])         2177. Limp       [sʌk tʰyó:no]         2178. Listen       [kon dyó:no] 'give ear'         2179. Load       [geyó:no]         [puryó:no]       [gunyó:no]         2181. Look at       [tṣʌkyó:no]         2182. Look back       [pʌtó tṣʌkyó:no]         2183. Lose       [noʃyó:no]         2184. Love       [hi:v dyó:no](~[hi:v vyó:no])         [muhábbat tʰyó:no]       [pré:no])         2185. Make       [prʌyó:no] (~[pré:no])         2186. Massage       [ma:liʃ tʰyó:no]	2165. Leak	- 0 0 -
[tinyó:no]	2166. Lean	- 0 -
2167. Learn       [siʧó:no] (~[suʧó:no])         2168. Leave       [pʰ ʎt tʰyó:no]         2169. Lend       [u:s dyó:no]         [pʰ ʎrɛ dyó:no]       [buʒó:n dyó:no] (~[buʒó:n])         2170. Let go       [boʒó:n dyó:no] (~[buʒó:n])         2171. Lick       [piʧəlyó:no]         [lik tʰyó:no]       [lik tʰyó:no]         2172. Lie       [ʧoṛé dyó:no]         2173. Lie down       [tʌnɨʒó:no]         2174. Lift       [ginyó:no]         2175. Like       [ʌdʒó:no] (~[adʒó:no])         2176. Link       [thut dyó:no] (~[thut tʰyó:no])         2177. Limp       [sʌk tʰyó:no]         2178. Listen       [kon dyó:no] 'give ear'         2179. Load       [geyó:no]         [puryó:no]       [gunyó:no]         2180. Long for       [gunyó:no]         2181. Look at       [tṣʌkyó:no]         2182. Look back       [pʌtó tṣʌkyó:no]         2183. Lose       [noʃyó:no]         2184. Love       [hi:v dyó:no] (~[hi:v vyó:no])         [muhʎbbat tʰyó:no]       [pré:no]         2185. Make       [prʌyó:no]         2186. Massage       [ma:liʃtʰyó:no]   ្>		
2168. Leave       [ph κ th yó:no]         2169. Lend       [u: g dyó:no]         [ph κ τε dyó:no]       [bu 3ó:n dyó:no]         2170. Let go       [bo 3ó:n dyó:no] (~[bu 3ó:n])         2171. Lick       [pi f elyó:no]         [lik th yó:no]       [lik th yó:no]         2172. Lie       [thot dyó:no]         2173. Lie down       [tanisó:no]         2174. Lift       [ginyó:no]         2175. Like       [adyó:no] (~[adyó:no])         2176. Link       [thut dyó:no] (~[thut th yó:no])         2177. Limp       [sak th yó:no]         2178. Listen       [kon dyó:no] 'give ear'         2179. Load       [geyó:no]         [puryó:no]       [gunyó:no]         2180. Long for       [gunyó:no]         2181. Look at       [tsakyó:no]         2182. Look back       [pató tsakyó:no]         2183. Lose       [no∫yó:no]         2184. Love       [hi:v dyó:no](~[hi:v vyó:no])         [muhábbat th yó:no]       [prayó:no]         2185. Make       [prayó:no]         2186. Massage       [m:lif th yó:no]	2167. Learn	•
2169. Lend	2168. Leave	
[p <sup>h</sup> śrε dyó:no]  2170. Let go  2171. Lick [pitʃəlyó:no] [lik t <sup>h</sup> yó:no]  2172. Lie [tʃoté dyó:no]  2173. Lie down  2174. Lift [ginyó:no]  2175. Like [ʌdʒó:no] (~[adʒó:no])  2176. Link [thut dyó:no] (~[thut t <sup>h</sup> yó:no])  2177. Limp [sʌk t <sup>h</sup> yó:no]  2178. Listen [kon dyó:no] 'give ear'  2179. Load [geyó:no] [puryó:no]  2180. Long for [gunyó:no]  2181. Look at [tṣʌkyó:no]  2182. Look back [pʌtó tṣʌkyó:no]  2184. Love [hi:v dyó:no](~[hi:v vyó:no]) [muhśbbat t <sup>h</sup> yó:no]  2185. Make [prʌyó:no]  [ma:liʃ t <sup>h</sup> yó:no]	2169. Lend	- <u>-</u> -
2170. Let go		
2171. Lick	2170. Let go	
[lik t <sup>h</sup> yó:no]  2172. Lie  2173. Lie down  2174. Lift  [ginyó:no]  2175. Like  2176. Link  2177. Limp  2178. Listen  2179. Load  [geyó:no]  2180. Long for  2181. Look at  2182. Look back  2183. Lose  2184. Love  [hi:v dyó:no]  [prayó:no]		[pit[əlyó:no]
2173. Lie down       [tʌniʒó:no]         2174. Lift       [ginyó:no]         2175. Like       [ʌdʒó:no] (~[adʒó:no])         2176. Link       [thut dyó:no] (~[thut thyó:no])         2177. Limp       [şʌk thyó:no]         2178. Listen       [kon dyó:no] 'give ear'         2179. Load       [geyó:no]         [puryó:no]       [gunyó:no]         2180. Long for       [gunyó:no]         2181. Look at       [tsʌkyó:no]         2182. Look back       [pʌtó tsʌkyó:no]         2183. Lose       [no∫yó:no]         2184. Love       [hi:v dyó:no](~[hi:v vyó:no])         [muhʎbbat thyó:no]       [prʌyó:no] (~[prɛ:no])         2185. Make       [prʌyó:no]         2186. Massage       [ma:li∫ thyó:no]		
2174. Lift [ginyó:no] 2175. Like [ʌdʒó:no] (~[adʒó:no]) 2176. Link [thut dyó:no] (~[thut t <sup>h</sup> yó:no]) 2177. Limp [ṣʌk t <sup>h</sup> yó:no] 2178. Listen [kon dyó:no] 'give ear' 2179. Load [geyó:no] [puryó:no] 2180. Long for [gunyó:no] 2181. Look at [tṣʌkyó:no] 2182. Look back [pʌtó tṣʌkyó:no] 2183. Lose [no∫yó:no] 2184. Love [hi:v dyó:no](~[hi:v vyó:no]) [muhʎbbat t <sup>h</sup> yó:no] 2185. Make [prʌyó:no] (~[prɛ́:no]) 2186. Massage [ma:li∫ t <sup>h</sup> yó:no]	2172. Lie	[foré dyó:no]
2175. Like       [ʌdʒó:no] (~[adʒó:no])         2176. Link       [thut dyó:no] (~[thut thyó:no])         2177. Limp       [şʌk thyó:no]         2178. Listen       [kon dyó:no] 'give ear'         2179. Load       [geyó:no]         [puryó:no]       [puryó:no]         2180. Long for       [gunyó:no]         2181. Look at       [tsʌkyó:no]         2182. Look back       [pʌtó tsʌkyó:no]         2183. Lose       [no∫yó:no]         2184. Love       [hi:v dyó:no](~ [hi:v vyó:no])         [muhʎbbat thyó:no]       [prʌyó:no] (~[prɛ:no])         2185. Make       [prʌyó:no]         2186. Massage       [ma:li∫thyó:no]	2173. Lie down	[tʌηἰʒó:no]
2176. Link [thut dyó:no] ( $\sim$ [thut t <sup>h</sup> yó:no]) 2177. Limp [şʌk t <sup>h</sup> yó:no] 2178. Listen [kon dyó:no] 'give ear' 2179. Load [geyó:no] 2180. Long for [gunyó:no] 2181. Look at [tsʌkyó:no] 2182. Look back [pʌtó tsʌkyó:no] 2183. Lose [noʃyó:no] 2184. Love [hi:v dyó:no]( $\sim$ [hi:v vyó:no]) [muhʎbbat t <sup>h</sup> yó:no] 2185. Make [prʌyó:no] ( $\sim$ [prɛɛ́:no]) 2186. Massage [ma:liʃ t <sup>h</sup> yó:no]	2174. Lift	[ginyó:no]
2177. Limp       [şʌk tʰyó:no]         2178. Listen       [koη dyó:no] 'give ear'         2179. Load       [geyó:no]         [puryó:no]       [puryó:no]         2180. Long for       [gunyó:no]         2181. Look at       [tṣʌkyó:no]         2182. Look back       [pʌtó tṣʌkyó:no]         2183. Lose       [no∫yó:no]         2184. Love       [hi:v dyó:no](~ [hi:v vyó:no])         [muhʎbbat tʰyó:no]       [prʌyó:no] (~[prɛ́:no])         2185. Make       [prʌyó:no]         2186. Massage       [ma:li∫tʰyó:no]	2175. Like	[ʌʤó:no] (~[aʤó:no])
2177. Limp       [şʌk tʰyó:no]         2178. Listen       [koη dyó:no] 'give ear'         2179. Load       [geyó:no]         [puryó:no]       [puryó:no]         2180. Long for       [gunyó:no]         2181. Look at       [tṣʌkyó:no]         2182. Look back       [pʌtó tṣʌkyó:no]         2183. Lose       [no∫yó:no]         2184. Love       [hi:v dyó:no](~ [hi:v vyó:no])         [muhʎbbat tʰyó:no]       [prʌyó:no] (~[prɛ́:no])         2185. Make       [prʌyó:no]         2186. Massage       [ma:li∫tʰyó:no]	2176. Link	[thut dyó:no] (~[thut t <sup>h</sup> yó:no])
2179. Load       [geyó:no]         [puryó:no]       [gunyó:no]         2180. Long for       [gunyó:no]         2181. Look at       [tsʌkyó:no]         2182. Look back       [pʌtó tsʌkyó:no]         2183. Lose       [no∫yó:no]         2184. Love       [hi:v dyó:no](~ [hi:v vyó:no])         [muhʎbbat thyó:no]       [prʌyó:no] (~[pré:no])         2185. Make       [prʌyó:no]         2186. Massage       [ma:li∫thyó:no]	2177. Limp	[sʌk tʰyó:no]
[puryó:no] 2180. Long for 2181. Look at [tsʌkyó:no] 2182. Look back [pʌtó tsʌkyó:no] 2183. Lose [no∫yó:no] [hi:v dyó:no](~ [hi:v vyó:no]) [muhλbbat tʰyó:no] 2185. Make [prʌyó:no] (~[prɛ́:no]) 2186. Massage [ma:li∫ tʰyó:no]	2178. Listen	[kon dyó:no] 'give ear'
2180. Long for [gunyó:no] 2181. Look at [tჴʌkyó:no] 2182. Look back [pʌtó tჴʌkyó:no] 2183. Lose [no∫yó:no] 2184. Love [hi:v dyó:no](~ [hi:v vyó:no]) [muhʎbbat tʰyó:no] 2185. Make [prʌyó:no] (~[prɛ́:no]) 2186. Massage [ma:li∫ tʰyó:no]	2179. Load	[geyó:no]
2181. Look at       [tsʌkyó:no]         2182. Look back       [pʌtó tsʌkyó:no]         2183. Lose       [no∫yó:no]         2184. Love       [hi:v dyó:no](~ [hi:v vyó:no])         [muhλbbat thyó:no]       [prʌyó:no] (~[pré:no])         2185. Make       [prʌyó:no]         2186. Massage       [ma:li∫thyó:no]		[puryó:no]
2182. Look back       [pʌtó tsʌkyó:no]         2183. Lose       [no∫yó:no]         2184. Love       [hi:v dyó:no](~ [hi:v vyó:no])         [muhábbat thyó:no]       [prʌyó:no] (~[prɛɛ:no])         2185. Make       [prʌyó:no]         2186. Massage       [ma:li∫thyó:no]	2180. Long for	[gunyó:no]
2183. Lose	2181. Look at	[t̞sʌkyó:no]
2184. Love $ \begin{array}{c} \text{[hi:v dyó:no](\sim [hi:v vyó:no])} \\ \text{[muh\'abbat } t^h y \text{\'o:no]} \\ \text{2185. Make} \\ \text{[prʌyó:no] (\sim [pr\'e:no])} \\ \text{2186. Massage} \\ \text{[ma:liʃ } t^h y \text{\'o:no]} \\ \end{array} $	2182. Look back	[pʌtó tsʌkyó:no]
[muh $\acute{a}$ bbat $t^h$ y $\acute{o}$ :no] 2185. Make [pr $_{A}$ y $\acute{o}$ :no] ( $\sim$ [pr $\acute{\epsilon}$ :no]) 2186. Massage [ma:li $_{A}$ t $^h$ y $\acute{o}$ :no]	2183. Lose	[no∫yó:no]
[muh $\acute{a}$ bbat $t^h$ y $\acute{o}$ :no] 2185. Make [pr $_{A}$ y $\acute{o}$ :no] ( $\sim$ [pr $\acute{\epsilon}$ :no]) 2186. Massage [ma:li $_{A}$ t $^h$ y $\acute{o}$ :no]	2184. Love	[hi:v dyó:no](~ [hi:v vyó:no])
2185. Make $[pr_{\Lambda}y_{0}:no] (\sim [pr_{\varepsilon}:no])$ 2186. Massage $[ma:li \int_{0}^{\infty} t^{h}y_{0}:no]$		[muhʎbbat tʰyó:no]
- 0 -	2185. Make	[prʌyó:no] (~[prɛ́:no])
2187. Measure [tolvó:no]	2186. Massage	[ma:li∫ t <sup>h</sup> yó:no]
- · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·	2187. Measure	[tolyó:no]
2188. Meet [dukyó:no]	2188. Meet	
2189. Melt [bulyó:no] (~[bulyé:no])	2189. Melt	
2190. Mend [prʌyó:no] (~[prɛɛ:no])	2190. Mend	[prʌyó:no] (~[prɛ́:no])

2191. Milk	[tshau thyó:no] (~[ʌnấũ thyó:no])
2192. Mimic	[pre: t <sup>h</sup> yó:no] (~[prei t <sup>h</sup> yó:no])
2193. Miss	[nʌyó:no]
	[p <sup>h</sup> ʌt bó:no]
2194. Mix	[mi∫(i)ryó:no]
2195. Mould	[pʌr kʰʌlyó:no]
2196. Mourn	[ro:no]
	[duk t <sup>h</sup> yó:no]
2197. Move	[saró:no] (Intr.)
	[SATATY:no] (Tr.)
2198. Mutter	[rốĩsu mozi dyó:no]
	[ʌkíyakóʤa mozi dyó:no]
2199. Name	[no:m ʧ <sup>h</sup> uryó:no]
2200. Need	[ʌʒó:no] (~[aʒó:no])
2201. Neglect	[ne gunyó:no]
	[na: mu∫ó:no]
2202. Net	[rʌtyó:no]
2203. Nod (yes)	[mʌnyó:no]
(no)	[ne mʌnyó:no]
2204. Notice	[hí:ʒe ginyó:no]
2205. Nurse	[t̪sʌkyó:no]
2206. Obey	[mʌnyó:no]
2207. Offend	[bʌkiʒó:no]
2208. Offer	[(χaira:t) dyó:no]
2209. Open	[bas bó:no] (Intr)
	[bʌs tʰyó:no] (Tr.)
2210. Ought, should	[á:ʤ̃̃̃̃̃ั́
2211. Overflow	[ʧ <sup>h</sup> ol bó:no]
2212. Overtake	[muʧʰó:no]
2213. Own	[ʌkíno] (adj. no verb)
2214. Pack	[puryó:no]
	[bʌn tʰyó:no]
2215. Paddle	[yʌʒ(ʌ)ryó:no]
2216. Paint	[ron k <sup>h</sup> aş t <sup>h</sup> yó:no]
	[rã: dyó:no]
2217. Pant	[§ã: ó:no]

2218. Pass by	[nʌlá: buʒó:no]
2219. Patch	[anei vyó:no] (~[annei vyó:no])
2220. Pay	[dyó:no]
2221. Pack	[uʧó:no] (~[uṭṣyó:no])
2222. Peddle	[yíʤiryó:no]
2223. Peel	[dilyó:no]
2224. Persist	[gut <sup>h</sup> ík t <sup>h</sup> yó:no] (~[got <sup>h</sup> ík])
2225. Persuade	[theiryó:no]
2226. Pick	[uʧó:no]
2227. Pierce	[tsuk t <sup>h</sup> yó:no]
2228. Pile up	[a:3ék vyó:no]
-	[kut dyó:no]
2229. Pinch	[ʧurút t <sup>h</sup> yó:no]
2230. Pity	[hi:v dʌʒó:no]
2231. Plan	[grʌps tʰyó:no]
2232. Plant	[tsuk dyó:no]
	[bếĩ tsuk dyó:no]
2233. Plaster	[ʤʌlá: tʰyó:no]
2234. Play	[ʦuké t <sup>h</sup> yó:no]
	[nʌʈyó:no]
2235. Plough	[ban t <sup>h</sup> yó:no]
2236. Plug	[t <sup>h</sup> ut t <sup>h</sup> yó:no]
2237. Plunder	[lu:t thyó:no]
2238. Point	[pʌʃέ:no] (~[pʌʃó:no]) (Intr.)
	[pʌ∫ryó:no]) (Tr.)
2239. Point out	[rʌʈyó:no]
2240. Poison	[zʌhṛ dyó:no]
2241. Polish	[pa:lis t <sup>h</sup> yó:no]
2242. Pound	[tsukutyó:no]
	[kutyó:no]
2243. Pour	[pʰʌryó:no]
2244. Praise	[nigʌtyó:no]
	[ta:rip t <sup>h</sup> yó:no]
2245. Pray	[d <sup>w</sup> á: t <sup>h</sup> yó:no]
	[nimá:s t <sup>h</sup> yó:no]
2246. Predict	[dʌs̞tyó:no]

2247. Prefer	[dʌm∫í tʰyó:no]
	[pasan thyó:no]
2248. Prepare	[tʌyár tʰyó:no]
2249. Press	[nʌyó:no] (~[nyá:no])
2250. Pretend	[né dasté:k kalizó:no]
2251. Prick	[tsuk bó:no] (Intr.)
2251.111eR	[tsuk thyó:no] (Tr.)
2252. Promise	[va:da: t <sup>h</sup> yó:no]
2253. Protect	[rʌʈṣyó:no]
2254. Pull	[ʌlyó:no]
2255. Punish	[sʌza: dyó:no]
2256. Push	[t <sup>h</sup> a:ŋ t <sup>h</sup> yó:no]
2257. Put	[thuryó:no] (~[thoryó:no])
2258. Put on	[bunyó:no]
2259. Put out	[sairyó:no]
	[p <sup>h</sup> u: t <sup>h</sup> yó:no]
2260. Put up	[thuryó:no]
<b></b> 00.1 <b>at a</b> p	[nʌlas byó:no]
2261. Quarrel	[mi∫yó:no]
2262. Race	[dʌrbʌk tʰyó:no]
2263. Raid	[dʒʌŋ tʰyó:no]
2264. Rain	[mei vʌʒó:no]
2265. Raise	[khalyó:no]
	[ginyó:no]
2266. Rape	[gi:v utsyó:no]
1	[p <sup>h</sup> Λkyó:no]
2267. Rattle	[bλ∫ó:no]
2268. Reach	[p <sup>h</sup> ó:no]
2269. Read	[rʌʒó:no]
2270. Reap	[lyó:no]
1	[dilyó:no]
2271. Rebel	[bʌgá:vʌt tʰyó:no]
	[utsó:no]
2272. Recite	[rʌʒó:no]
2273. Recover (illness)	[thik bóno]
(money)	[ni∫∧ryóno]

# 156 Grammar of Shina Language and Vocabulary

2274. Refresh	[huş k <sup>h</sup> ʌʒó:no]
2275. Refuse	[ne mʌnyóno]
	[inka:r t <sup>h</sup> yó:no]
2276. Regret	[gyotpá bó:no]
•	[ʌfsú:s tʰyó:no]
2277. Rejoice	[∫uryó:no] (Intr.)
-	[∫uré:no] (Tr.) (~[∫ur∧ryó:no])
2278. Release	[kʰʌlyó:no]
	[p <sup>h</sup> ʌt t <sup>h</sup> yó:no]
2279. Remember	[hi:ʒe t <sup>n</sup> yó:no]
	[ya:t t <sup>h</sup> yó:no]
2280. Remove	[kʰʌlyó:no]
2281. Repair	[pré:no] (~[prʌyó:no])
2282. Repay	[p <sup>h</sup> ʌryó:no]
2283. Repeat	[p <sup>h</sup> λ r ε r λ 3 ό: n ο ] (~[p <sup>h</sup> ε r ε r λ 3 ό: n ο ])
2284. Rescue	[pʰʌt tʰyó:no]
2285. Resemble	[ekbó:no]
2286. Resent (regret)	[ʌfsó:s bó:no]
2287. Respect	[idzdzʌt tʰyó:no]
2288. Rest	[huş t <sup>h</sup> yó:no]
2289. Return	[pʰʌré dyó:no]
2290. Ride	[ρληγό:no]
2291. Redicule	[hʌʒó:no]
2292. Rinse	[bilyó:no]
	[ziri t <sup>h</sup> yó:no]
2293. Ripen	[pʌʧó:no]
2294. Rise (sun)	[kʰʌʒó:no]
(man)	[hutyó:no]
2295. Roar	[gér ʌryó:no] (~[γέr tʰyó:no])
2296. Roast	[ʤʌʒʒó:no] (~[dʌʒó:no])
2297. Rob	[pʌluʒó:no] (~[pʌliʒó:no])
2298. Roll (fall)	[diribó:no]
2299. Rub	[kʰʌʂ tʰyóːno]
2300. Rule	[hukúmʌṭ tʰyó:no]
2301. Run	[dʌrbʌk tʰyó:no] (Intr.)
	[bolyó:no] (Tr.)

2302. Sacrifice (give)	[kurba:ni dyó:no]
(oneself)	[kurba:ni bó:no]
2303. Satisfy	[híʒe vʌʒó:no] (Intr.)
·	[híʒe vʌʒiryó:no] (Tr.)
	[tʌslí: bó:no] (Intr.)
	[tʌslí: tʰyó:no] (Tr.)
2304. Save	[thuryó:no]
	[rʌʧʰó:no]
	[satjó:no]
2305. Saw	[ʌrʌ kʌʃiʃ tʰyó:no]
2306. Say	[rʌʒó:no]
2307. Scatter	[pʰʌt tʰyó:no]
2308. Scratch (itch)	[kʌŋyó:no]
2309. Scrape	[giŋyó:no]
2310. Scream	[t <sup>h</sup> ar bó:no]
	[krí:ve dyó:no]
2311. Season	$[\text{ázot}^{\text{h}}\text{e} \int \text{uz}\text{ó:no}] (\sim [ \int \text{uz}\text{ó:no}])$
2312. Search for	[t̞sʌkyó:no]
2313. Seduce	[mʎ:kʌre tʰyó:no]
2314. See	[tsʌkyó:no]
	[pʌ∫yó:no]
2315. Seem	[pʌ∫yó:no]
2316. Sell	[krinyó:no]
2317. Send	[tsinyó:no]
2318. Separate	[di: t <sup>h</sup> yó:no] (Tr.)
(oneself)	[di: bó:no] (Intr.)
	[huru bó:no] (Intr.)
2319. Serve (food)	[ʌryó:no]
	[bai dyó:no]
(someone)	[tsʌkyó:no] 'to see, to look after'
2320. Set (trap etc.)	[tʌηyó:no]
(on edge)	[sʌrʌmyó:no](~[surʌmyó:no])
(up right)	[ʧo:ko dyó:no]
2321. Settle	[puryó:no] (Intr.)
	[puraryó:no] (Tr.)
2322. Sew	[syó:no]
	• =

2323. Shake (head etc.)	[bit <sup>h</sup> aryó:no]
2324. Share	[bλγγό:no]
2325. Sharpen	[tinaryó:no]
-	[tinʌzyó:no]
2326. Shatter	[thre: bó:no]
(into pieces)	[tfhinyó:no]
2327. Shave	[ʤʌku tʰyó:no]
	[dai t <sup>h</sup> yó:no]
2328. Shed	[Ats(e) vyó:no]
2329. Shine	[tsa: dyó:no]
2330. Shiver	[∫ʌlé aryó:no]
2331. Shoot	[tubʌkó dyó:no]
2332. Shout	[krív(e) dyó:no]
2333. Show	[pʌʃέno] (Intr.)
	[pʌ∫iryó:no] (Tr.)
2334. Shrink	[kʰum∫ó:no]
	[k <sup>h</sup> uti(o) bó:no]
2335. Shut (door etc.)	[bʌn tʰyó:no]
(mouth, eyes)	[nilyó:no]
2336. Sift (change)	[dʌlí:tso: dyó:no]
	[pʌrb(u) tʰyó:no]
2337. Sigh	[hi:s thyó:no]
2338. Signal	[i∫a:ra dyó:no]
	[i∫a:ra tʰyó:no]
2339. Silent (to be)	[ʧuβo tʰyó:no]
2340. Sin (to commit)	[guná: t <sup>h</sup> yó:no]
To do bad work	[Atshako krom thyó:no]
2341. Sing	[géi dyó:no]
2342. Sink	[dub bó:no]
	[dup thyó:no]
2343. Sit	[byó:no]
2344. Skim	[∫ʌmʎl ginyó:no]
2345. Skin	[∫ʌmʎl ginyó:no] [ʧom kʰʌlyó:no]
	[pʰʌt tʰeiryó:no]
2346. Skip	[pʰʌt tʰyṓ: rʌʒó:no]
2347. Slide	[hiná:l vʌʒó:no]

	[zili dyó:no]
2348. Slip	[zʌr bó:no]
20 .01 2 mp	[tis bó:no]
2349. Sleep	[só:no]
2350. Smear	[k <sup>h</sup> ʌs̞ t <sup>h</sup> yó:no]
2351. Smell	[gon tsakyó:no]
2352. Smile	[mikbó:no]
	(~[migbó:no]~[mukbó:no])
2353. Smoke	[tʌáku pyó:no]
2354. Snap	[gunyó:no]
2355. Sneeze	[ʧʰĩ: vʌʒó:no]
2356. Sniff	[sur thyó:no]
2357. Snore	[xor t <sup>h</sup> yó:no]
2358. Soak	[dup t <sup>h</sup> yó:no]
2359. Sort	[dʌmʃi tʰyó:no]
	[hu:re t <sup>h</sup> yó:no]
	[bλγγό:no]
2360. Sow (seed)	[ba:n t <sup>h</sup> yó:no]
2361. Speak	[rʌʒó:no]
2362. Spear (to pierce)	[tsuk thyó:no]
	[vyó:no]
2363. Spill	[p <sup>h</sup> a:v t <sup>h</sup> yó:no]
2364. Spin (top)	[p <sup>h</sup> ʌryó:no]
(thread)	[kʌtyó:no]
	[kha3ó:no]
2365. Spit	[t <sup>h</sup> ú t <sup>h</sup> yó:no]
2366. Splash (make lines)	
2367. Split	[p <sup>h</sup> otyó:no] (~[p <sup>h</sup> uyó:no])
2368. Spoil	[∫ik∫i bó:no] (Intr.)
	[∫ik∫i tʰyó:no] (Tr.)
2369. Spread	[tʌniʒó:no] (Intr.)
	[tʌnyó:no] (Tr.)
2370. Sprinkle	[tsh Ar thyó:no]
2371. Sprout	[put kʰλʒó:no]
2372. Squeak	[bλ ∫ ό:no]
2373. Squeeze	[zíri t <sup>h</sup> yó:no]

	[bi:3 dyó:no]
2374. Squint	[p <sup>h</sup> i:t t <sup>h</sup> yó:no]
20 / W 2 <b>q 2</b> 2 1	[hit thyó:no]
2375. Stab	[karáre dyó:no]
2575.500	[kʌr̞áːr vyóːno]
2376. Stagger (sound)	[bʌʃiryó:no]
2377. Stalk (hunting)	[dʌr ú t <sup>h</sup> yó:no]
2378. Stamp	[móhr dyó:no] (~[múhr dyó:no])
2379. Stand up	[hutyó:no]
(erect)	[hutiryó:no]
(creet)	[to:ko thyo:no]
2380. Stay	[byó:no]
2300. Stay	[sato:no]
2381. Steal	[forí t <sup>h</sup> yó:no]
2382. Step on	[pa: thuryó:no]
2383. Step over	[Aʒít <sup>h</sup> e boʒó:no]
2384. Stick to	[satí: byó:no]
2385. Sting	[dón dyó:no]
	[atfó:no]
2386. Stink	[gón ó:no]
2387. Stir	[gar gar thyó:no]
2388. Stoop (bend)	[kó:lo bó:no]
2389. Stop	[rʌtyó:no] (Tr.)
•	[rʌtʌʒó:no] (Intr.)
2390. Strain (exert)	[ʧiʒó:no]
2391. Strangle	[ρλγό:no]
C	[şoto pέ:no] (~[şoto pʌyá:no])
2392. Stray	[ekbu sotjó:no]
2393. Stretch	[ʌlyó:no]
2394. Strike (with hand)	[kutyó:no]
(with weapon)	
2395. String (beads)	[minyó:no] (~[iminyó:no])
2396. Strip off (bark etc.)	[dilyó:no]
(dress)	[kʰʌlyó:no]
2397. Study	[ʧó:ko bó:no]
-	[tʌya:r bó:no]

2398. Stumble	[vʌzí: buʒó:no]
2399. Stutter	[ʧʌtyó:no]
2400. Succeed	[kʰʌʒó:no]
(in exam)	[paz bó:no]
2401. Suck	[\lambda\lyo\cdots\no] (same as stretch)
2402. Surrender	[p <sup>h</sup> ʌt t <sup>h</sup> e ó:no]
2403. Surround	[ge:ra: vó:no]
	[mʌʒá: dyó:no]
2404. Suspect	[∫ʌk tʰy̞ó:no]
2405. Swallow	[gurúţ tʰyó:no]
2406. Sway (take away)	[hʌryó:no]
2407. Swear	[kʌsʌ̞m kʰó:no]
2408. Sweep	[şʌr tʰyó:no]
2409. Swell	[∫uʒó:no]
2410. Swim	[no:§ vyó:no]
2411. Swing	[pʰili bó:no]
2412. Take care of	[t̞sʌkyó:no]
2413. Take down	[lik <sup>h</sup> yó:no]
2414. Take off	[tʌlui dyó:no]
	[p <sup>h</sup> uri bó:no]
2415. Talk, converse	[mozi dyó:no]
2416. Tan (leather)	[roŋyó:no]
2417. Tangle (with rope)	[gon dyó:no]
2418. Tap (door etc)	[bʌ∫ryó:no]
2419. Taste	[t̞sʌkyó:no]
2420. Teach	[siţſé:no]
	[rʌʒryó:no]
2421. Tear	[tʃʰinyó:no]
2422. Tease	[dokʃi tʰyó:no]
2423. Tell	[rʌʒó:no]
2424. Tempt	[tʌma: ó:no]
-	[la:liʧi bó:no] (Intr.)
	[la:liʧi t <sup>h</sup> yó:no] (Tr.)
2425. Tender	[rath o:no]
	[ʧ <sup>h</sup> uryó:no]
2426. Thank	[otʒú: t <sup>h</sup> yó:no]

2427. Thicken	[tʌlunyó:no]
	[tsimeryó:no]
2428. Think	[gunyó:no]
	[ső̃:∫ t <sup>h</sup> yó:no]
2429. Thread (needle)	[(i)minyó:no]
2430. Threaten	[biʒiryó:no]
	[dʌm∫í tʰyó:no]
2431. Thrash	[kutyó:no]
	[vyó:no]
2432. Throw	[pʰʌl tʰyó:no]
2433. Tie	[gʌηyó:no]
2434. Tighten	[bʌn tʰyó:no]
	[gon dyó:no]
2435. Tire	[ʧ <sup>h</sup> iʒó:no]
	[şomyó:no]
2436. Torture	[hi:v k <sup>h</sup> ó:no] 'lose heart'
2437. Touch	[dukyó:no] (Intr.)
	[dukiryó:no] (Tr.)
2438. Track	[pon thinyó:no]
	[alyó:no]
2439. Trade	[tiʒárʌt tʰyó:no]
	[thon thyó:no]
2440. Translate	[pharyó:no]
	[tʌrʒumá: tʰyó:no]
2441. Transplant	[pos(i) thyó:no]
2442. Trap	[rʌtyó:no]
2443. Travel	[yʌʒó:no]
	[sʌfʌr tʰyó:no]
2444. Treat (medically)	[rʌbáːti dyó:no]
,	[ila:∫ t <sup>h</sup> yó:no]
2445. Trim	[prʌyó:no]
(hair-cut)	[krʌp tʰyó:no]
2446. Trip (make fall)	[kʌŋkʰʌt̞ó dyó:no] (~[kʌŋkʰʌt̞é)
2447. Try	[ko:ʃiʃ tʰyó:no]
2448. Turn (around)	[p <sup>h</sup> iryó:no]
(aside)	[pharyó:no]
	-

(over)	[p <sup>h</sup> ʌryó:no]
2449. Twist	[kikíri p <sup>h</sup> iryó:no]
2450. Uncover	[k <sup>h</sup> ʌlyó:no]
2451. Understand	[pʌruʒó:no]
2452. Unravel	[k <sup>h</sup> ʌlyó:no]
	[oruryó:no]
2453. Unroll	[tʌηyó:no]
2454. Untie	[νλξγό:no]
2455. Urge	[theiryó:no]
2456. Urinate	[myó:no]
2457. Use	[istimá:l t <sup>h</sup> yó:no]
2458. Visit	[tsʌkyó:no] 'to see'
2459. Vomit	[tʃ <sup>h</sup> ʌtyó:no]
	[ulta: thyó:no]
2460. Wade	[khʌlyó:no]
	[pon dyó:no] 'give way
2461. Wait for	[intʌʒá:r tʰyó:no]
2462. Wake up	[hutyó:no] (Intr.)
	[hutiryó:no] (Tr.)
2463. Walk	[yaʒó:no] (Intr.)
(make walk)	[yaʒʌryó:no] (Tr.)
2464. Wallow (roll in mud)	[mi∫ryó:no]
2465. Wander	[p <sup>h</sup> iryó:no]
2466. Want	[gunyó:no]
	[aʒó:no]
2467. Warm	[tʌpyó:no]
	[t íto dyó:no]
2468. Warn	[vá:rnŋ dyó:no]
2469. Wash (clothes	[doyó:no] (~[d <sup>w</sup> έ:no])
(hands)	[hʌt d <sup>w</sup> é:no]
(utensils)	[d <sup>w</sup> é:no]
2470. Waste	[zá:ya: t <sup>h</sup> yó:no]
2471. Watch	[tsʌkyó:no] 'to see'
2472. Wave	[bit <sup>h</sup> ryó:no]
2473. Wean (change)	[krã: dyó:no]
	[hʌryó:no]

2474 W (-1-41-1)	[[
2474. Wear (clothing)	[bunyó:no]
(shawl etc.)	[3\lambdal thyó:no]
(wear out)	[pronyó:no]
2475. Weave (cloth)	[eryó:no]
(basket)	$[b \wedge y \circ : no] (\sim [b^w \varepsilon : no])$
2476. Wed	[kʌ∫ tʰyó:no]
2477. Weed	[kʰʌlyó:no]
2478. Weigh	[tolyó:no]
2479. Welcome	[∫urɛ tʰyó:no]
2480. Wet	[bilyó:no]
	[ázo bó:no]
2481. Whip	[tsʰấũ dyó:no]
2482. Whisper	[∫uprʌ∫uprʌ tʰyó:no]
•	(~[ʃupreʃupre])
2483. Whistle (men)	[ʃiv t <sup>h</sup> yó:no]
(police)	[siţi: bʌʃryó:no]
2484. Win	[kuryó:no]
2485. Wind (clock)	[p <sup>h</sup> ʌryó:no]
, ,	[tʃa:βi dyó:no]
2486. Wink (eyes)	[Atf he hit thyó:no]
,	[milyó:no]
2487. Winnow	[milyó:no] [ʤál tʰyó:no] [ʂár tʰyó:no]
2488. Wipe off (sweep)	[sár t <sup>h</sup> yó:no]
2489. Wish for	[gunyó:no]
	[\(\lambda\)3\(\dot\):no]
2490. Wither (fade)	[ʃuʃó:no] (Intr.)
` ,	[ʃuʃró:no] (Tr.)
2491. Work	[krom t <sup>h</sup> yó:no]
2492. Worry	[hi:s bó:no]
,	[hi:s thyó:no]
2493. Work	[krom t <sup>h</sup> yó:no]
2494. Worship	[nimá:s t <sup>h</sup> yó:no]
<b>r</b>	[pú:ʒa: t <sup>h</sup> yó:no]
2495. Wound (cause it)	[diʒ(ʌ)ryó:no]
	[kutyó:no]
2496. Wrap up	[tópul t <sup>h</sup> yó:no]
	respond to some

2497. Wrestle [sʌlʌméh lomyó:no]
2498. Wring (Squeeze) [ziri t<sup>h</sup>yó:no]
2499. Write [lik<sup>h</sup>yó:no]
2500. Yawn [ha: t<sup>h</sup>yó:no]
[ro:ş ó:no]

### 9.27. Miscellaneous vocabulary, specific to the area:

### Grains:

2501. Barley [yo:] 2502. Wheat [gum]

2503. Millet (Dhal) [mozúr] ('masu:r daal' of Hindi.)

2504. Mutter [k<sup>h</sup>úkun] 2505. Trumba (Hindi) bʌráːv]

#### Trees:

2506. Apple tree[pʌlo bḗĩ]2507. Grapes[dʌʃo: bḗĩ]2508. White trunk tree[pʰɛ́:s]2509. Mountain tree[brok ʧʌŋ]2510. Tall tree[yulá:t]2511. Mountain tree (2nd) [mʌl ʧʌŋ]

2512. Red fruit tree [dyúzo bếĩ] 'khubani' in Hindi.

#### Birds:

2513. Sparrow [vyo ∯ếĩ]
2514. Night bird [rʌtʌ ʧếĩ]
2515. Mountain bird [ʃe:v ʧếῖ]
2516. Black & white bird [ʃint̪iki ʧếĩ]
2517. Water bird [ve:v ʧếῖ]
2518. Small black bird [dédi ʧếῖ]

### Wild animals:

2519. Wolf [urúk] 2520. Fox [loi] 2521. Snake [ʤon]

2522. Tiger [serípa bʌb ár]

2523. Wild cat [dĩ:]

# 166 Grammar of Shina Language and Vocabulary

2524. A wild animal	[mʌyʌró]
2525. Deer	[kilái]
2526. Another animal	[ko:r\(\dag{t}\)]
2527. Wild cat animal	[∫én¶i]
Tamed animals:	
2528. Horse	[ấ∫up]
2529. Cow	[gá:wo]
2530. Animal like cow	[zúmo]
2531. Buffalo	[mais]
2532. Ox	[lã:ti
House-hold things:	
2533. Vessel	[za:ŋs]
2534. Big cup sans hands	[kore] 'pya:la' in Hindi.
2535. Spoon	[ʧʎmʧa:]
2536. Vessel (bigger)	[daktʃa:]
2537. Kettle	[kitli:]
2538. Tea-strainer	[o:tsáks]
2539. Meat cooking vesse	l[bʌló:s]
2540. cup ('lo:ta:' type)	[muγúr]
Agricultural equipme	ents:
2541. Plough	[hʌl]
2542. Plough's long shaft	
2543. Iron peg of plough	[p <sup>n</sup> a:l]
2544. Yoke	[na:l]

## Bibliography of the studies of Shina language:

(Collected from various sources)

- Ali, Usman. 1991. Shinalogi. Gilgit: Usmani Kitabkhana
- Ansari, A.S. Bazmee. 1961. "Dardistan." *The Encyclopedia of Islam. New Edition.* Leiden: E.J. Brill. Vol. 2, Fasc. 25:140
- Bailey, T. Grahame. 1924. *Grammar of the Shina* London: The Royal Asiatic Society (Royal Asiatic Society Prize Publication Fund, Vol. 8)
- Bailey, Thomas Grahame. 1924. "Notes on Gilgit Phonetics by Col. Lorimer." London. *Journal of the Royal Asiatic Society*. 435-9
- Bailey, Thomas Grahame. 1925. "Are the Four Series (Front t, d, r, n; Back t, d, r, b; Aspirates and Non-Aspirates) Found in Shina?". London. *Journal of the Royal Asiatic Society*. 87-93
- Bailey, Thomas Grahame. 1925. "Dentals and Cerebrals in Shina." London. *Journal of the Royal Asiatic Society*. 497-8
- Bailey, Thomas Grahame. 1925. "The Sounds of Shina." London. *Bulletin of the School of Oriental Studies*. 3:799-802
- Bailey, Thomas Grahame. 1927. "West Himalayan 'bohri' and Shina 'bodu'." London. *Journal of the Royal Asiatic Society*. 316-18
- Bailey, Thomas Grahame. 1938. *Studies in North Indian Languages*. London: Lund Humphries
- Bashir, Elena. 2003. "Dardic." George Cardona & Dhanesh Jain (eds.), *The Indo-Aryan Languages*. London / New York: Routledge (Routledge Language Family Series). 818-94
- Berger, Hermann. 1954. "Eine eigentümliche Analogiebildung im Verbum des Shina." München. *Münchener Studien zur Sprachwissenschaft*, 5:84-90

- Berger, Hermann. 1961. "Die mit -ar- erweiterten Verben des Shina. Shina Verbs augemted by -ar-." Wien. Wiener, Zeitschrift für die Kunde Süd- und Ostasiens, 5:53-67
- Berger, Hermann. 1966. "Remarks on Shina Loans in Burushaski."Anwar S. Dil Shahidullah (ed.). Presentation Volume. Lahore: Linguistics Research Group of Pakistan (Pakistani Linguistics Series, 7). 79-88
- Biddulph, John. 1885. "Dialects of Tribes of the Hindu Kush. Shina, Language of Gilgit. Khowar, Language of Chitral." London. Journal of the Royal Asiatic Society, 17:89-144
- Buddruss, Georg. 1987. "Zur ältesten Sammlung von Sprichwörtern und Rätseln in der Shina-Sprache." Studien zur Indologie und Iranistik, Vol. 13/14:39-57
- Buddruss, Georg. 1993. "Das Gedicht von Muhammad Amin Zia 'An meine Lebensgefährtin'. Übersetzung aus der Shina-Sprache und Kommentar." G.D. Sontheimer (ed.). Südasien-Anthologie: 44 Übersetzungen aus südasiatischen Literaturen. Stuttgart: Franz Steiner. 1-4
- Buddruss, Georg. 1996. "Shina-Rätsel." D.B. Kapp (ed.). Nanvidhaikata. Festschrift für Hermann Berger. Wiesbaden: Harrassowitz, 29-54
- Carree, A. 1989. Phonologie du dialecte Shina de Dah-Hanu. Master's Thesis. Rohan, France, Collège Public
- Grierson, George A. 1924. "On Shina Cerebrals." London. Journal of the Royal Asiatic Society, 656-63
- Grierson, George A. 1925. "Once again on Shina Cerebrals." London. Journal of the Royal Asiatic Society, 304-14
- Hook, Peter. 1990. "A Note on Expressions of Involuntary Experience in the Shina of Skardu." London. Bulletin of the School of Oriental and African Studies 53:77-82
- Hook, Peter. 1996. "Kesar of Layul: A Central Asian Epic in

- the Shina of Gultari." William Hanaway and Wilma Heston, eds. *Studies in the Popular Cultures of Pakistan*. Lahore: Sang-e-Meel. 121-83
- Hook, Peter. 1997. "Relative Clauses in Eastern Shina."

  Peter Michalove, Iren Hegedus & Alexis Manaster-Ramer, eds. Festschrift for Vitaly Shevoroshkin. Journal of Indo-European Studies Monograph Series. Washington: Institute for the Study of Man. 140-54
- Kohistani, Razwal & Ruth Laila Schmidt. 1999. *Shina Proverbs*. Rawalpindi: Shina Research Forum
  Karakorum
- Kohistani, Razwal & Ruth Laila Schmidt. 2006. "Shina in contemporary Pakistan." Anju Saxen & Lars Borin (eds.), Lesser-Known Languages of South Asia. Status and Policies, Case Studies and Applications of Information Technology. Berlin: Mouton de Gruyter. 137-160.
- Koul, Omkar N. & Ruth Laila Schmidt. 1984. "Dardistan Revisited. An Examination of the Relationship between Kashmiri and Shina." Omkar Koul & Peter Edwin Hook (eds.). *Aspects of Kashmiri Linguistics*. New Delhi: Bahri Publications. 1-26
- Lorimer, David L.R. 1924. "Notes on the Phonetics of the Gilgit Dialect of Shina." London. *Journal of the Royal Asiatic Society*. Part I: 1-42, Part II: 177-212
- Lorimer, David L.R. 1924. Review of Bailey's Grammar of the Shina Language. London. *Bulletin of the School of Oriental Studies*, 3:829-42
- Lorimer, David L.R. 1924. "The Forms and Nature of the Transitive Verb in Shina (Gilgit Dialect)." London. *Bulletin of the School of Oriental Studies*, 3:467-93
- Lorimer, David L.R. 1927. "On the Conjugation of the Transitive Verb in the Principal Dialects of Shina." London. *Journal of the Royal Asiatic Society*, 717-64 Morgenstierne, Georg. 1924. Review: T.G. Bailey, Grammar

- of the Shina (Sina) Language." Copenhagen. *Acta Orientalia*, 4:116-17
- Namus, Mohammad Shuja. 1955. *Gilgit aur Shina Zaban*. Bahawalpur, Pakistan: Urdu Academy
- Namus, Mohammad Shuja. 1963. "The Origin of the Shina Language." Anwar S. Dil (ed.). *Pakistani Linguistics*. Lahore: Linguistic Research Group of Pakistan. 55-60
- Namus, Mohammad Shuja. 1965. "A Comparative Study of Some Features of Urdu and Shina." Anwar S. Dil (ed.). *Studies in Pakistani Linguistics*. Lahore: Linguistic Research Group of Pakistan. 67-78
- Radloff, Carla F. 1992. "The Dialects of Shina." Peter C. Backstrom & Carla F. Radloff. *Languages of Northern Areas.* Islamabad: National Institute of Pakistan Studies and Summer Institute of Linguistics (Sociolinguistic Survey of Northern Pakistan, 2)
- Radloff, Carla F. 1999. Aspects of the Sound System of Gilgiti Shina. Islamabad: National Institute of Pakistan Studies and Summer Institute of Linguistics (Studies in Languages of Northern Pakistan, 4)
- Radloff, Carla F. with Shakil Ahmad Shakil. 1998. Folktales in the Shina of Gilgit. Text, Grammatical Analysis and Commentary. Islamabad: National Institute of Pakistan Studies and Summer Institute of Linguistics (Studies in Languages of Northern Pakistan, 2)
- Rajapurohit, B.B. 1975, Problems Involved in the Preparation of Language Teaching Material in a Spoken Language, with special reference to Shina language, in Teaching of Indian Languages, Eds. V.I.Subramoniam and N.Sivarama Murthy, Trivandrum
- Rajapurohit, B.B. 1979, An Example to Illustrate Problems
  Involved in the Introduction of Mother Tongue in
  Primary Education Shina Situation, in Seminar on

- Tribal Language, Eduction, & Development, CIIL, Mysore.
- Rajapurohit, B.B. 1983. *Shina Phonetic Reader*. Mysore: Central Institute of Indian Languages (Phonetic Reader Series, 24)
- Ramaswami, N. 1975. *Brokskat Phonetic Reader*. Mysore: Central Institute of Indian Languages (Phonetic Reader Series, 16)
- Ramaswami, N. 1982. *Brokskat Grammar*. Mysore: Central Institute of Indian Languages (Grammar Series, 8)
- Schmidt, Ruth Laila & M.M. Zarin. 1981. "The phonology and tonal system of Palas /kohis'tyo:/ Shina." München. *Münchner Studien zur Sprachwissenschaft* 40. 155-85
- Schmidt, Ruth Laila. 1983. "Investigation of Tonal Contrasts in Two Shina Dialects." B.B. Rajpurohit (ed.). *Papers in Phonetics and Phonology*. Mysore: Central Institute of Indian Languages. 31-42
- Schmidt, Ruth Laila. 1984. "The Shina speakers of Pakistan and India." R.V. Weekes (ed.). *Muslim Peoples: A World Ethnographic Survey. Second Edition.* Westport, Connecticut: Greenwood Press. Vol. 2:678-84
- Schmidt, Ruth Laila. 1985. "Morphological criteria for distinguishing categories of transitivity in Shina." Arlene R.K. Zide, David Magier & Eric Schiller (eds.). Proceedings of the Conference on Participant Roles: South Asia and Adjacent Areas. Bloomington: Indiana State University Linguistics Club. 33-46
- Schmidt, Ruth Laila. 1985. "Where have the Shina speakers come from? Some linguistic clues." A.H. Dani (ed.). Papers Presented at the International Conference on Karakoram Culture at Gilgit, 3/1 (A revised version presented at Aarhus University, November, 1998 is available on request from the author).
- Schmidt, Ruth Laila. 1985. "Where Have the Shina Speakers Come From?. Some Linguistic Clues." Islamabad. Journal of Central Asia, 8/1:17-26

- Schmidt, Ruth Laila & Razwal Kohistani. 1998. "Paalus /kostyó~/ Shina revisited." *Acta Orientalia* 59. 106-49
- Schmidt, Ruth Laila. 2000. "Typology of Shina Pronouns." Berliner Indologische Studien 13/14. 201-13
- Schmidt, Ruth Laila. 2001. "A grammatical comparison of the Kohistani, Guresi and Gilgiti dialects of Shina." Paper presented at the 7th Himalayan Languages Symposium, Uppsala University, Sweden, 7-9 September, 2001
- Schmidt, Ruth Laila & Razwal Koistani. 2001. "Nominal inflections in the Shina of Indus Kohistan." *Acta Orientalia* 62:107-43
- Schmidt, Ruth Laila. 2004. "Compound verbs in the Shina of Kohistan". *Acta Orientalia* 65: 19-31
- Schmidt, Ruth Laila. 2004. "A grammatical comparison of Shina dialects." In Anju Saxena (ed.), *Himalayan Languages. Past and Present*. Berlin / New York: Mouton de Gruyter. 33-55. (Trends in Linguistics, Studies and Monographs, 149)
- Schmidt, Ruth Laila. in press. "Compound tenses in the Shina of Indus Kohistan." Dirk W. Lönne (ed.). Festschrift Helmut Nespital. Reinbek: Wezler. 19pp.
- Schmidt, Ruth Laila. 2004 (?). "Converbs in a Kohistani Shina narrative." *Acta Orientalia* 64
- Schmidt, Ruth Laila. 2004. "Compound verbs in the Shina of Kohistan". *Acta Orientalia* 65:19-31
- Schmidt, Ruth Laila. 2004. "A grammatical comparison of Shina dialects." Anju Saxena (ed.), *Himalayan Languages Past and Present*. Berlin: Mouton de Gruyter. 33-55 (Trends in Linguistics Studies and Monographs 149)
- Schmidt, Ruth Laila & Razwal Kohistani. 2001. "Nominal inflections in the Shina of Indus Kohistan." *Acta Orientalia* 62:107-43
- Shah, Ijlal Hussain. 1994. The Pragmatics of Formality and

Politeness in Burushaski and Shina. Islamabad: Quaid-i-Azam University (Unpublished M.Phil. Thesis)
Taj, Abdulkhaliq. 1989. Shina qa'idah. Gilgit: Usmani Kitabkhana

Wilson, J. & George A. Grierson. 1899. "On the Gurezi Dialect of Shina." Bombay. *Indian Antiquary*, 28:93-102 Zia, Mohammed Amin. 1986. *Shina Qa'ida aur Grammar*. Pakistan: Zia Publications.